

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

CAUSE NO. DF-13-06713

IN THE INTEREST OF	§	IN THE DISTRICT COURT
	§	
	§	
L.L.C.	§	256TH JUDICIAL DISTRICT
	§	
	§	
	§	
MINOR CHILD	§	DALLAS COUNTY, TEXAS

-----

ORAL AND VIDEO-RECORDED DEPOSITION OF  
 LAURISTON CROCKETT, III  
 Volume 1 of 1  
 November 8, 2022

-----

ORAL AND VIDEO-RECORDED DEPOSITION OF LAURISTON  
 CROCKETT, III, produced as a witness at the instance  
 of the Respondent, DIEM "NIKKI" NGO, and duly sworn,  
 was taken in the above-styled and -numbered cause on  
 November 8, 2022, from 9:21 a.m. to 4:50 p.m. before  
 Amy Sturgess, CSR No. 6993 in and for the State of  
 Texas, reported by Stenographic method, at the Law  
 Office of Brian Bagley, 701 East 15th Street, Suite  
 216, Plano, Texas 75074, pursuant to the Texas Rules  
 of Civil Procedure, Notice, and any provisions stated  
 on the record.

Job No. 39166

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

A P P E A R A N C E S

FOR THE PETITIONER, LAURISTON CROCKETT, III:

COURTNEY LEWIS  
BRIAN BAGLEY  
Law Office of Brian Bagley  
701 East 15th Street, Suite 216  
Plano, Texas 75074  
972.422.2424  
courtney@bagleylawoffice.com  
brian@bagleylawoffice.com

FOR THE RESPONDENT, DIEM "NIKKI" NGO:

KRIS HAYES  
Balekian Hayes, PLLC  
4144 North Central Expressway, Suite 1200  
Dallas, Texas 75204  
214.828.2800  
kris@bh-pllc.com

AMICUS:

VICKIE M. ALEXANDER  
Law Office of Vickie Alexander  
900 Jackson Street, Suite 115  
Dallas, Texas 75202  
214.630.7705  
vma@vmalaw.org

ALSO PRESENT:

Videographer John Hines

1	INDEX		
2	Appearances .....		2
3	Stipulations .....		5
4	LAURISTON CROCKETT, III		
5	EXAMINATION BY MS. HAYES.....		5
6	Signature and Changes .....		327
7	Reporter's Certification .....		329
8	EXHIBITS		
9	NO.	DESCRIPTION	PAGE
10	Exhibit 1	Agreed Order Adjudicating Parentage	108
11			
12	Exhibit 3	U.S. Corporation Income Tax Return for L IV Performance, 2019	100
13	Exhibit 5	Letter to Rob from Lauriston Lee Crockett, III	171
14			
15	Exhibit 6	Certificate of Formation, For-Profit Corporation, 6.19.2017	97
16	Exhibit 7	Social media post regarding hockey	285
17	Exhibit 8	Message screenshot beginning, "I just spoke with our son."	217
18			
19	Exhibit 9	Social media post (Dad Talk Today)	245
20			
21	Exhibit 10	Text message screenshot titled, Scott HH	196
22			
23	Exhibit 11	Texas Department of Family and Protective Services Confidential Records	76
24			
25	Exhibit 12	Uniform Residential Loan Application (Wakefield Drive)	35
	Exhibit 14	Texas Franchise Tax Public Information Report	92

1	Exhibit 15	8.17.2021 letter from FLP Family Center re: Suspension of Supervised Visitation Services; Lauriston Crockett, Child	175
2			
3	Exhibit 16	Social media comment beginning, "You are a thief..."	251
4			
5	Exhibit 19	9.12.2022 letter from FLP Family Center re: Letter of Services in the Matter of Cottingham/Crockett	310
6			
7	Exhibit 20	Social media posts	238
8	Exhibit 22	Play Therapy Notes of Rochelle Ritzi	268
9			
10	Exhibit 30	11.27.2019 Associate Judge's Report	167
11			
12			

REQUESTED DOCUMENTS/INFORMATION

NO.	DESCRIPTION	PAGE
14		
1	Address prior to Wakefield Drive	13
15		
2	Lienholder on Wakefield property	136
16		
3	Attorney Holly's last name	144
17		
18		
19		
20		
21		
22		
23		
24		
25		

1 P R O C E E D I N G S

2 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This is Tape 1 in  
3 the Video Deposition of Lauriston Crockett, III.  
4 Today is Tuesday, November 8th, 2022. We are now on  
5 record at 9:21 a.m. The witness will now be sworn in.

6 THE REPORTER: Mr. Crockett, do you  
7 understand that the testimony you give today will have  
8 the same force and effect as if you were in a court  
9 before a judge and jury?

10 THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.

11 THE REPORTER: Will you raise your  
12 right hand, please, and be sworn.

13 Do you solemnly swear, or affirm, the  
14 testimony you shall give in this case will be the  
15 truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth, so  
16 help you God?

17 THE WITNESS: I swear.

18 THE REPORTER: Thank you.

19 Any agreements for the record?

20 MS. HAYES: Just by the Rules.

21 MS. LEWIS: Correct.

22 LAURISTON CROCKETT, III,  
23 having been first duly sworn, testified as follows:

24 EXAMINATION

25 BY MS. HAYES:

1 Q. Will you state your full name again.

2 A. Lauriston Crockett.

3 Q. And what was the name you were given at  
4 birth?

5 A. Lauriston Lee Crockett, Jr.

6 Q. And do you -- my understanding is that you  
7 have a petition pending for a name change; is that  
8 correct?

9 A. That is correct.

10 Q. And do you know how long ago that was filed?

11 A. To the best of my -- no, I don't. I  
12 believe --

13 Q. That's okay. And I was going to kind of  
14 launch in with these questions, but let me kind of  
15 give you some instructions before also.

16 Have you ever given your deposition  
17 before?

18 A. No, I have not.

19 Q. It's kind of an informal conversation kind  
20 of like you and I are having. And if at any time you  
21 don't understand my question, you're more than welcome  
22 to ask me to rephrase it, try to present it in another  
23 way.

24 From time to time, you're going to hear  
25 your attorney lodge objections. And you are still

1 able to answer my question subject to her objection --

2 A. Mm-hmm.

3 Q. -- unless she specifically directs you not  
4 to answer my question. Do you understand that?

5 A. Yes. Thank you.

6 Q. And it's hard for the court reporter to take  
7 down uh-huhs and uh-uhs, although some court reporters  
8 tell me they can. Can we agree that you'll answer my  
9 questions with yes or no if appropriate?

10 A. Yes.

11 Q. Thank you. And I will try to not interrupt  
12 you if you will do the same to me. I know sometimes  
13 you can anticipate my question and want to jump to  
14 answer. But if we can agree just to allow each other  
15 to finish before the next person speaks, I think that  
16 would help her out a lot. Would you be willing to  
17 agree to that?

18 A. I totally agree.

19 Q. Okay. All right. And so we were just  
20 talking about your name change. What are you changing  
21 your name from and to?

22 A. Well, I'm changing my name from Lauriston  
23 Crockett, Jr., which was changed to William Lawrence  
24 McQueary, which was changed back to Lauriston Lee  
25 Crockett, Jr., by mistake. So we're taking care of a

1 mistake that was -- that happened --

2 Q. Okay. And --

3 A. -- by --

4 Q. -- how long ago did that mistake happen?

5 A. That happened back in 1977, without my  
6 knowledge.

7 Q. Okay. And why was your name changed to  
8 William Lawrence McQueary?

9 A. Well, my parents were divorced when I was  
10 three, and my father -- basically fathers didn't have  
11 a lot of rights back then. So my father left when I  
12 was approximately three and a half years old. My  
13 mother remarried when I was around four, and she  
14 married a gentleman by the name of William McQueary,  
15 who is my stepfather. So we grew up in this  
16 household.

17 At about around the age of 12 and a  
18 half, my stepfather wanted us to take on his name.  
19 And we were basically -- my sister, who was Lisa  
20 Catherine Crockett, was pressured to take on a  
21 different name. And being a young age, after enough  
22 time you finally just kind of give in. So I  
23 understand what it means to have a name changed.

24 So my mother came and spoke to me and  
25 said, to keep peace in the house, would I consider



1 changing my name? So it was changed to William  
2 Lawrence McQueary, McQueary being spelled  
3 M-C-Q-U-E-A-R-Y.

4 My father found us again when I was  
5 approximately 16 years old --

6 MS. HAYES: I'm going to object to  
7 nonresponsive at that point.

8 A. Oh, I'm sorry. I wanted you -- I was trying  
9 to answer the -- the name, but that's fine.

10 MS. HAYES: Objection, sidebar.

11 Q. What -- did Mr. McQueary adopt you legally?

12 A. Yes, he did.

13 Q. Okay. And in what year was that?

14 A. Oh, my gosh. I don't remember. I was 13  
15 years old, maybe 14.

16 Q. And was the name change to William McQueary  
17 as a result of that adoption?

18 A. William Lawrence McQueary, yes.

19 Q. And did you choose the name William?

20 A. No. I was pretty much pressured into it.

21 Q. Okay. And at some point you resumed using  
22 the name Lauriston Crockett; is that correct?

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. What year was that?

25 A. That would have been approximately 1976,

1 1977.

2 Q. And under what circumstances did you resume  
3 using the name Lauriston Crockett in 1976 to 1977?

4 A. Well, my father, Lauriston Crockett, found  
5 my sister and I again and made contact; and we made a  
6 decision that I was going to go live with my father.  
7 And of course with my being back with my father, I  
8 wanted my original name back.

9 My father informed me, at that time  
10 when I was born, that he wanted to name me Lauriston  
11 Lee Crockett the -- the Third.

12 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

13 Q. What -- did you get legally adopted again  
14 after 1976 to 1977 by somebody else?

15 A. I was legally adopted by my father,  
16 readopted by my father.

17 Q. Okay. There was a legal adopt -- there was  
18 a formal adoption proceeding subsequent to 1977 to  
19 initiate that?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. And where was that out of?

22 A. Fort Lauderdale, Florida.

23 Q. What year was that, you said?

24 A. I believe, '76 or '77. It was right on the  
25 cusp, I believe.

1 Q. So what years did you use the name William  
2 McQueary?

3 A. From the time I was 13 until the time I was  
4 16.

5 Q. And what years did you use the name  
6 Lauriston Crockett, Jr.?

7 A. From the time I was one until the time I was  
8 13.

9 Q. And what -- when did you begin using the  
10 name Lauriston Crockett, III?

11 A. When I was 16.

12 Q. And have you used that name since that time?

13 A. Yes, I have.

14 Q. Why are you just now initiating a proceeding  
15 to legally change it to that?

16 A. Well, when my father readopted me, our  
17 attorney was Edward Stephany. Mr. Stephany came over  
18 to the house, initiated the adoption. My father had a  
19 copy of my old birth certificate. We discussed  
20 changing, of course, my name not from Junior, which we  
21 never wanted it to be, but to the Third.

22 Mr. Stephany made a mistake just by  
23 taking the old birth certificate and -- and did that.  
24 I really didn't find out much about that until my  
25 father passed and I got another copy back of his birth

1 certificate.

2 Q. And when did your father pass?

3 A. My dad passed about six years ago.

4 Q. Do you maintain a relationship with  
5 Mr. McQueary?

6 A. No. He's passed.

7 Q. When did he pass?

8 A. You know, Kris, to the best of my knowledge,  
9 seven or eight years ago.

10 Q. Did you maintain a relationship with him at  
11 the time of his death?

12 A. I -- I did, only because my mother was still  
13 married with him. It was cordial, but -- at best.

14 Q. And the adoption proceeding where  
15 Mr. McQueary adopted you, what -- what state or what  
16 county was that out of?

17 A. We lived in Dallas, Texas.

18 Q. So it's your understanding that there should  
19 be two adoption proceedings for you, one in Dallas for  
20 Mr. McQueary and one in Fort Lauderdale for your legal  
21 father to readopt you?

22 A. Yes.

23 Q. Where do you currently reside?

24 A. Plano, Texas.

25 Q. And how long have you resided there?

1 A. Around eight -- around eight and a half  
2 years.

3 Q. Can you tell us your address?

4 A. 2608 Wakefield Drive, Plano.

5 Q. And how long have you resided at that  
6 address?

7 A. Going on three years.

8 Q. And where did you reside prior to that?

9 A. Oh, my gosh. It's about a mile and a half  
10 away. I'm sorry, I'm trying to think of the street.  
11 I totally blanked out on the street we lived on. It  
12 was a lease house.

13 Q. Okay. And if we just leave a blank in the  
14 transcript, when you review, will you be -- you be  
15 able to fill that address in for us?

16 A. Oh, absolutely I will.

17 (Request for Information to be filled  
18 in on the Changes and Signature page at the end.)

19 Q. And you said you moved to Wakefield address  
20 approximately three years ago; is that right?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. And did you purchase that house, or are you  
23 leasing that house?

24 A. Purchase.

25 Q. And who lives in that house with you?

1 A. Trang and Maxton Lee Crockett, I.

2 Q. Okay. And who is Trang?

3 A. Trang is -- I guess you call her my partner,  
4 my future fiancée.

5 Q. What does future fiancée mean?

6 A. Well, right now we've got two households  
7 we're working with. We're planning on getting  
8 married, but we haven't made it official yet.

9 Q. Okay. And how long have you been involved  
10 in a relationship with Trang?

11 A. A little over two years.

12 Q. And she currently resides in your home?

13 A. Yes.

14 Q. And your son Maxton, I believe you said; is  
15 that correct?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. And how old is Maxton?

18 A. Maxton is approximately four and a half  
19 weeks old. He was born on October 7th.

20 MS. LEWIS: (Coughs.) Pardon me.

21 MS. HAYES: Of course.

22 Q. What is your current telephone number?

23 A. 214-682-1065.

24 Q. Have you utilized any other telephone number  
25 in the last four years?

1 A. No, ma'am.

2 Q. And what is your date of birth?

3 A. April 12th, 1959.

4 Q. And tell me about your educational  
5 background; where did you go to school?

6 A. Graduated high school from Northeast High  
7 School in Fort Lauderdale, Florida. Went to Broward  
8 Community College, transferred up to University of  
9 Florida, and I left there my sophomore year.

10 I also have multiple certifications in  
11 fitness from the Cooper Aerobics Center, Parker  
12 College of Chiropractic, and also the Anglican School  
13 of Theology.

14 Q. And from -- you indicated that you left  
15 college your sophomore year; is that right?

16 A. I did.

17 Q. Okay. And at the time that you resumed your  
18 relationship with Lauriston Crockett, your father,  
19 where were you residing?

20 A. Dallas, Texas.

21 Q. So explain to me, how were you living with  
22 your father in Dallas, Texas; but you went to high  
23 school in Fort Lauderdale?

24 A. Well, I finished high school in  
25 Fort Lauderdale. I thought you wanted to know where I

1 graduated high school from.

2                   When I was here in Dallas, I was  
3 attending Florence Elementary School in Mesquite.  
4 Then I went to Hill Junior High in Dallas and then  
5 went on to Bryan Adams until my sophomore going to  
6 my -- or excuse me -- my junior year.

7           Q.     Of high school?

8           A.     Bryan Adams till my junior year; then I  
9 transferred to Fort Lauderdale.

10          Q.     Okay. Let's back up a little bit. I've  
11 obviously got something wrong in the timeline.

12          A.     Okay.

13          Q.     So you resided with your mother and  
14 Mr. McQueary until, you said, you were 16; is that  
15 right?

16          A.     Approximately my junior year, yes.

17          Q.     Okay. And that was in Fort Lauderdale?

18          A.     No, ma'am. Dallas.

19          Q.     Okay. So Mr. McQueary and your mother were  
20 residing in Dallas at that time?

21          A.     Yes, ma'am.

22          Q.     But the adoption was out of Florida; is that  
23 right?

24          A.     That is correct.

25          Q.     Were you living in Florida at the time that



1 you were adopted by Mr. McQueary?

2 A. I wasn't adopted. I was adopted back again  
3 by my father, Lauriston Crockett.

4 Q. I understand that. But the original  
5 adoption, you indicated, was by Mr. McQueary, correct?

6 A. When I was 13.

7 Q. Okay. And is -- that was in Fort  
8 Lauderdale, you indicated?

9 A. No, ma'am. Dallas.

10 Q. That was in Dallas, okay. Were both  
11 adoption proceedings out of Dallas?

12 A. No, ma'am.

13 Q. Which one occurred out of Fort Lauderdale?

14 A. The one with my father, Lauriston Crockett.

15 Q. Okay. So you began residing with Lauriston  
16 Crockett again in Florida when you were 16; is that  
17 right?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. Okay. And who resided in that home with you  
20 and your father?

21 A. My mother, Linda Crockett.

22 Q. Okay. You indicated that your mother was  
23 still married to Mr. McQueary. Can you help me  
24 understand that?

25 A. I have a very close relationship to my

1 stepmother, so I still call her my mother.

2 Q. Okay. So the woman your father was married  
3 to at his passing, Lauriston Crockett, was not your  
4 biological mother; is that right?

5 A. That is correct.

6 Q. Okay. Do you have any science background  
7 from your time in college?

8 A. Only basic courses.

9 Q. Have you ever been married?

10 A. No.

11 Q. Have you ever been engaged?

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. How many times?

14 A. Two times.

15 Q. And who were those women?

16 A. Rhonda Sergeant and Lisa Fascenda.

17 Q. And do you maintain relationships with  
18 either of these women?

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. Which of these women do you still maintain  
21 relationships with?

22 A. Both.

23 Q. Now, your current significant other, what is  
24 her last name?

25 A. Vo.

1 Q. Can you spell that?

2 A. V-O.

3 Q. Okay. And is her first name T-R-A-N-G?

4 A. Yes, ma'am.

5 Q. And how old is Trang?

6 A. Trang just turned 41 in September.

7 Q. Did you-all plan to have a child together?

8 A. No.

9 Q. Does she speak English?

10 A. Yes.

11 Q. Does she speak English fluently?

12 A. I believe so. We have no problem

13 communicating.

14 Q. Is her first language English?

15 A. No.

16 Q. Is she a US citizen?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. And how did you meet Trang?

19 A. I met her on social media.

20 Q. Which website?

21 A. Facebook.

22 Q. And did you post an ad, or did she?

23 A. She did.

24 Q. Okay. And where did she post an ad on

25 Facebook?

1 A. She already had a presence on Facebook, but  
2 I found an ad in Facebook Dating.

3 Q. And what was she looking for in her ad?

4 A. Just friendship and a relationship. There  
5 wasn't even a picture on her -- on the Facebook. I  
6 just really happened to like what I read, and she  
7 seemed like a very sweet person. So I reached out to  
8 her and said, I like what you had to say. I would  
9 really like to meet you.

10 Q. And that was approximately two years ago?

11 A. Two and a half, two and a quarter, something  
12 like that.

13 Q. And does Trang have any other children?

14 A. Yeah, she does.

15 Q. How old are her other children?

16 A. Sydney is 19, and Amber is 13.

17 Q. Okay. And where do those two children  
18 reside?

19 A. Well, sometimes at my home. And Trang also  
20 has a home in McKinney, Texas, and where her mother  
21 also lives.

22 Q. So let's talk about the 19-year-old. Does  
23 she reside at home with her mother?

24 A. Yes.

25 Q. And what is her name again?

1 A. Sydney.

2 Q. Sydney.

3 A. Sydney.

4 Q. What is her last name?

5 A. Vo.

6 Q. Okay. And --

7 A. To the best of my knowledge, it's Vo.

8 Q. Okay. And the 13-year-old, what is her --

9 his or her name?

10 A. Her name is Amber.

11 Q. Amber. And is her last name Vo as well?

12 A. To the best of my knowledge, it is.

13 Q. Okay. Does Amber spend time with her

14 father, or do you know?

15 A. Yes, she does.

16 Q. And how often does Amber spend with her

17 father, if you know?

18 A. I -- I couldn't tell you.

19 Q. Has Amber resided or -- in your home at any

20 time in the last 12 months?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. And you're not aware of whether or not she

23 goes to visit her father when she's residing in your

24 home?

25 A. It's not a conversation we have. I do know

1 that I've asked about Amber, and she's out to dinner  
2 with her father or spending with weekend with her.

3 But it's not something that we talk about other than,  
4 Did you have a great time? It's good to see you.

5 Q. Okay. So you're not aware of whether or not  
6 there's a schedule or a court order regarding Amber  
7 and her possession schedule with her father?

8 A. It really wasn't any of my business to ask.

9 Q. And you've indicated that Trang's mother  
10 lives in McKinney; is that right?

11 A. That is correct.

12 Q. And does Amber live predominantly with her  
13 mother?

14 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

15 MS. HAYES: That's fair.

16 Q. Let me rephrase that. Does Amber live  
17 primarily with Trang?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. Okay. Does Amber spend most of her time  
20 staying with Trang's mother?

21 A. Well, we have different schedules. So Amber  
22 attends school in McKinney. And to answer your  
23 question, Sydney goes to college, Collin County  
24 College; and so Sydney spends definitely weekends and  
25 also during the time -- she'll come visit during the

1 week also and weekends with us.

2 Q. Where does Amber go to school in McKinney?

3 A. I couldn't tell you.

4 Q. Does Trang work --

5 A. Yes.

6 Q. -- outside the home?

7 A. Yes, she does.

8 Q. What does she do?

9 A. She has her own nail salon.

10 Q. And what's the name of it?

11 A. I've only been there once. Escape.

12 Q. And where is that located?

13 A. Sherman, Texas.

14 Q. And is she currently working outside the  
15 home?

16 A. Well, since we've just had a child on the  
17 7th, we've decided that she's going to stay home for  
18 six weeks; and then she'll be going back to work.

19 Q. Okay. So she has approximately another week  
20 and a half home with the child?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. Okay. And are you currently supporting her  
23 financially while she's taking this leave of absence  
24 from work?

25 A. No, it's really not that way. I wouldn't

1 say financially supporting her. She makes a very good  
2 living, herself.

3 Q. Have you given any monies to Trang for the  
4 payment of her mortgage in the last 12 months?

5 A. Oh, no.

6 Q. Have you given any monies to Trang for the  
7 payment of her vehicle in the last 12 months?

8 A. No.

9 Q. Has Trang given any monies to you to support  
10 your mortgage in the last 12 months?

11 A. No.

12 And please don't take my -- my smile as  
13 anything other than, Trang is a wonderful person  
14 and -- and very proud and hard worker. So when you --  
15 when you ask these questions, it -- it doesn't -- it  
16 doesn't compute with her.

17 MS. HAYES: Objection, sidebar.

18 Q. So -- and I understand. I'm just trying to  
19 get to the basics of the information, so --

20 A. Mm-hmm.

21 Q. -- nonetheless.

22 What boards are you currently on?

23 A. What boards am I currently on?

24 Q. Mm-hmm.

25 A. I sit on the Plano Independent School



1 District Health Committee.

2 Q. Anything else?

3 A. I've resigned from two other boards. So at  
4 this time, to answer your question, I sit on the Plano  
5 Independent School District. I also sit on the Board  
6 of Holy Nativity Church in Plano, Texas.

7 Q. What two boards have you recently retired  
8 from or resigned from?

9 A. The Plano Parks and Recreation Planning  
10 Commission, and then there was a board where we  
11 actually -- oh, my gosh, I've forgotten the name of  
12 it -- where we actually went school to school and were  
13 making decisions on how school funds were being used.  
14 But I had to resign because of the time schedule and  
15 having a baby on the way.

16 Q. How -- do you have any -- are you affiliated  
17 with any political groups?

18 A. I'm registered as a Republican.

19 Q. Do you attend any regular meetings for  
20 Republicans in your county?

21 A. Not at this time.

22 Q. Did you previously dabble in politics  
23 locally?

24 A. I don't understand your question.

25 Q. Okay. Did you have political aspirations of

1 your own in the last five years?

2 A. I was presented it, and I gave it some  
3 thought.

4 Q. Did you participate in any groups or  
5 affiliate yourself with any political groups to  
6 further those aspirations?

7 A. Ms. Hayes, I'm sorry. I don't understand  
8 the question.

9 Q. Okay, fair enough.

10 A. I do belong to the Golden Corridor.

11 Q. Are you in the Masons?

12 A. I was -- had my application in, but I put  
13 that on hold at the time.

14 Q. Okay. How long ago did you put that on  
15 hold?

16 A. About a year and a half.

17 Q. A year and a half ago?

18 A. Mm-hmm.

19 Q. Okay. And how long had your application  
20 been pending with the Masons at the time you put it on  
21 hold?

22 A. Well, there are two different Mason groups.  
23 You have Freemasons, and then you have York Masons. I  
24 was putting my application in first with the York  
25 Masons and then decided to put my application in and

1 start -- or excuse me -- start the application process  
2 with the Freemasons here in Plano, Texas.

3 Q. Were you ever accepted into any Mason group?

4 A. No. I didn't continue through the  
5 initiations yet.

6 Q. Okay. And how long ago did you first  
7 initiate a relationship with either of these Mason  
8 groups?

9 A. Oh, my gosh. Let me think. Three years  
10 ago? Approximately. I -- to the best of my  
11 knowledge.

12 Q. Have you done any -- well, let's talk about  
13 your work for a second. How are you employed?

14 A. I work for Genostim Performance Labs.

15 THE REPORTER: Repeat that.

16 THE WITNESS: Genostim,  
17 G-E-N-O-S-T-I-M, Performance Labs.

18 Q. And how long have you been employed by  
19 Genostim Performance Labs?

20 A. Since 2006.

21 Q. Are you employed anywhere other than  
22 Genostim Performance Lab?

23 A. I am a Fox Radio and TV contributor for pet  
24 health and longevity, and I'm also the standing  
25 bishop's chaplain and senior verger of Holy Nativity

1 Church here in Plano, Texas.

2 Q. Do you receive income as your role as a  
3 bishop at Holy Nativity Church?

4 A. I'm not a bishop. I'm a bishop's chaplain  
5 and senior verger. And, no, I -- I won't -- won't  
6 take any pay from the Church.

7 Q. Have they offered you pay?

8 A. No, because I made it very clear before I  
9 took the position that --

10 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
11 after no.

12 Q. Do you receive any income as your role as a  
13 Fox Radio contributor?

14 A. No, ma'am.

15 Q. What is your primary source of income then,  
16 just Genostim?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. Is there any other resources from which you  
19 receive income?

20 A. No.

21 Q. And what is your salary at Genostim?

22 A. Right at 75,000.

23 Q. And how long has that been your salary at  
24 Genostim?

25 A. As of this year.

1 Q. Was it more or less in prior year -- the  
2 prior year?

3 A. It was more.

4 Q. And what were you making last year?

5 A. Right at a hundred thousand, to the best of  
6 my knowledge.

7 Q. In the last ten years, have you been paid  
8 anything over a hundred thousand dollars a year by  
9 Genostim?

10 A. Yes.

11 Q. What year do you recall making over a  
12 hundred thousand dollars from Genostim?

13 A. I think in Year 2019, maybe 148,000; '20, a  
14 hundred and forty-nine.

15 Q. Can you recall a year, let's say in the last  
16 ten years, that you received over 149,000 in a year  
17 from -- from Genostim?

18 A. No, ma'am.

19 Q. Now, what's your current child support that  
20 you pay for Logan -- excuse me -- Lauriston Crockett?

21 A. \$1,250 a month.

22 Q. Do you -- have you ever been arrested?

23 A. No.

24 Q. You've never been arrested in any state?

25 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

1 Q. You can answer the question.

2 A. Arrested? No, ma'am.

3 Q. Okay. Do you have any current medical  
4 conditions?

5 A. Maybe not getting enough sleep. (Laughter.)

6 Q. Other than that?

7 A. No. I'm in good health.

8 Q. Do you take medications?

9 A. Only as needed.

10 Q. You don't take any medications regularly?

11 A. No.

12 Q. Have you been prescribed any medications to  
13 take regularly?

14 A. I've been prescribed medication to take as  
15 needed but not regularly.

16 Q. What medications have you been prescribed to  
17 take as needed?

18 A. Alpralozam (phonetic).

19 Q. Is that Xanax?

20 A. I think it's the generic, yes.

21 Q. Okay. And anything else that you've been  
22 prescribed to take as needed?

23 A. Currently, no.

24 Q. No blood pressure medication or cholesterol  
25 medication or anything related?

1 A. No, no.

2 Q. Okay.

3 A. No, I -- I don't take medications.

4 Q. Okay. Anything that you can think of that  
5 might affect your ability to testify truthfully today?

6 A. No, ma'am.

7 Q. Now, when you moved from your prior  
8 residence to Wakefield, why did you move?

9 A. Hartford Drive. I believe that was -- that  
10 was the address before that. Then we moved to Plano.  
11 I'm sorry, it just -- it just came to me.

12 Q. Okay. So when you moved from Hartford Drive  
13 to Wakefield, why did you move?

14 A. Why did we move? Well, rent was going up  
15 through the roof, so it was the right thing to do.

16 Q. And when you said we, who was living with at  
17 the time that you moved?

18 A. Lauriston Crockett, IV.

19 Q. So just to be clear, at the time you moved  
20 from Hartford to Wakefield, you had Lauriston  
21 Crockett, IV --

22 A. From Hartford to the new address. This  
23 is -- I'm still drawing a blank of the address between  
24 the two. Sorry. It'll come to me in a moment.  
25 It's -- it's just a brain fog, so --

1 Q. Okay. No problem. I just --

2 A. But -- but, no, Lauriston wasn't with me  
3 when I moved from my other address into the Wakefield  
4 address.

5 Q. Okay. Let me ask it a different way.

6 A. Sure.

7 Q. Prior to your current address on Wakefield,  
8 had you owned the home you were residing in?

9 A. No.

10 Q. You pur- -- you indicated you purchased the  
11 home on Wakefield; is that correct?

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. Why did you decide to purchase a home at  
14 that time?

15 A. It just seemed like the right thing to do.  
16 It was the perfect time to do it. Rent was going  
17 through the roof, and it was easier to make a mortgage  
18 payment than it was to pay the rent.

19 Q. At the time that you purchased your house,  
20 Lauriston Crockett, IV, was not residing in the home  
21 with you, you testified; is that right?

22 A. He was not with me at the time, yes.

23 Q. Okay. Why did you decide to purchase a home  
24 in Plano rather than closer to Lauriston Crockett at  
25 that time?



1 A. I don't understand your question.

2 Q. Where is the house on Wakefield; what city  
3 is that in?

4 A. It's in Plano.

5 Q. Okay. And where was Lauriston Crockett, IV,  
6 residing at the time that you purchased that home?

7 A. I believe he was in an apartment in Highland  
8 Park.

9 Q. My question is, why did you decide to  
10 purchase a home in Plano rather than not -- purchasing  
11 one closer to your son in Dallas?

12 A. Because Plano is my city to live in, and I  
13 also hope to bring Lauriston back to the Plano School  
14 District.

15 Q. Do you work for Genostim outside of the  
16 home?

17 A. I have no idea what you just asked me.

18 Q. Do you have an office you go to every day?

19 A. No. We -- we -- I work, actually, in the  
20 house.

21 Q. And you indicated in your testimony just a  
22 few minutes ago that Plano is the city that -- for you  
23 to live in. Can you tell me why it's the city for you  
24 to live in?

25 A. Plano has excellent school systems, low

1 crime, and we have plenty of friends. And my church  
2 is in this city, so this is just a choice that I made.

3 Q. Have you done a comparison of the Plano  
4 School District versus the Highland Park School  
5 District?

6 A. Yes, I have.

7 Q. Are you aware of which of those two schools  
8 has a better rating?

9 A. They both have A ratings.

10 Q. Are you aware of which of those two schools  
11 has a better rating?

12 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

13 A. Which schools?

14 Q. Are you aware of whether Plano or Highland  
15 Park has a better rating?

16 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

17 A. I do not know the difference of the rating.  
18 I do know that they both have Blue Ribbon AA  
19 rating -- or A ratings, so...

20 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
21 after, I don't know.

22 Q. What was the purchase price of your  
23 Wakefield home?

24 A. 513,000.

25 Q. And you indicated that you were making just

1 under \$150,000 at that time; is that right?

2 A. Mm-hmm.

3 Q. Is that yes?

4 A. Yes. Oh, that's right. Yes.

5 Q. And you testified that you -- you think in  
6 2019 you made \$149,000; is that right?

7 A. I believe it was one forty-eight.

8 MS. HAYES: Let me get organized here.

9 Q. And while I'm looking for these exhibits, I  
10 also want to let you know that if at any time you need  
11 to take a break to go to the restroom, just let me  
12 know and we can take a break.

13 A. Thank you.

14 Q. Okay. So tell me again, and I apologize.  
15 What -- what did you tell me the amount was for the  
16 house at Wakefield?

17 A. I believe it was 513,000.

18 (Exhibit 12 marked.)

19 Q. I'm showing you what I have marked as  
20 Exhibit 12. Sorry to reach across.

21 Do you recognize this?

22 A. Can't say that I do.

23 Q. Do you recall filling out a loan application  
24 for the purchase of that home?

25 A. Yes.

1 Q. Okay.

2 A. With the help of my CPA.

3 Q. Your CPA assisted you in completing a  
4 residential loan application?

5 A. Yes.

6 Q. Okay. And is that Ms. Taylor?

7 A. Yes, it is.

8 Q. And in what capacity did she assist you in  
9 completing a residential loan application?

10 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

11 A. I don't understand your question.

12 Q. Well, what information did she put on this  
13 residential loan application form for you?

14 A. We just went through it line by line,  
15 covering it.

16 Q. Okay. And it says at the top of this  
17 document that the amount that you were seeking was  
18 \$410,000; is that right?

19 A. It is.

20 Q. Okay. Is it fair to assume that you had  
21 other funds available for the down payment to make up  
22 the difference in the purchase price?

23 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

24 A. Could you please ask your question again.

25 Q. Sure. I'm going to ask you -- I understand

1 that you're looking at your phone. Is there something  
2 going on that you need to take a break?

3 A. No, ma'am. I just have it here just because  
4 I have an infant at home and just in case Mom needs  
5 anything. That's all. I'm not trying to take  
6 anything off of what's going on. There's nothing  
7 on -- other than just watching to make sure everything  
8 is okay at home.

9 Q. The \$410,000 was the amount that you were  
10 seeking, or was that the purchase price of the  
11 property?

12 A. No, that was not the purchase price of the  
13 property.

14 Q. What was the purchase price?

15 A. 513,000, to the best of my knowledge, ma'am.

16 Q. So the hundred thousand dollars that is not  
17 reflected in this number, did you have those funds  
18 available as a down payment?

19 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

20 A. They were borrowed.

21 Q. Okay. And who were they borrowed from?

22 A. Because the corporation is involved and I'm  
23 only an employee, I can give no more information about  
24 that.

25 Q. You're refusing to answer my question about

1 who you borrowed funds from?

2 A. Since the corporation is involved, I'm  
3 refusing to answer any questions because I don't have  
4 the authority.

5 Q. You understand that the corporation is a  
6 participant and a party in this lawsuit, right?

7 A. In which lawsuit?

8 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

9 Q. Do you understand that the corporation has  
10 been brought in as a party and has answered in this  
11 custody case?

12 A. Well, ma'am, to the best of my knowledge,  
13 you brought two lawsuits against the corporation.

14 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

15 Q. It's just a yes or no, Mr. Crockett. Are  
16 you aware that they're a party in this custody matter?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. Okay. And so again, are -- is your  
19 statement to this Court that you borrowed a hundred  
20 thousand dollars from some party in this lawsuit;  
21 you're refusing to tell me who it is?

22 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

23 A. My answer is -- is, the corporation is  
24 involved. I'm only an employee of the corporation.  
25 And if you need any other information, I would suggest

1 that you contact the -- the Board or the attorney  
2 representing the corporation.

3 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

4 Q. Your testimony is that you're just a  
5 employee of the corporation?

6 A. Yes, ma'am.

7 Q. And you're -- the corporation you're  
8 referring to is Genostim?

9 A. Genostim Performance Labs.

10 Q. And do you recall listing yourself as the  
11 owner of Genostim in the last three years?

12 A. No.

13 Q. You were previously the owner of Genostim;  
14 isn't that right?

15 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

16 A. I was the owner of an LLC.

17 Q. Your testimony is that you were not -- you  
18 are not the owner of Genostim Performance Labs; is  
19 that right?

20 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

21 A. My testimony is, I'm not the owner of  
22 Genostim Performance Labs.

23 Q. If you'll put that document back in front of  
24 you, please, and turn to the second page and look up  
25 at the top, you see that it lists Genostim Performance

1 Lab -- do you see that -- as your employment  
2 information?

3 A. I'm sorry, what page?

4 Q. The top of Page 2. Do you see that?

5 A. (Shakes head side to side.)

6 Q. You see that? And do you see that you  
7 listed yourself as owner of Genostim Performance Lab  
8 and have been for 14 years?

9 A. No, ma'am. I'm trying to see where you're  
10 talking about. Employment information.

11 Q. I'm giving you an opportunity to look at it,  
12 Mr. Crockett. There's not a lot of information on  
13 that page. Do you see it?

14 A. I'm -- I'm just looking for --

15 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

16 A. -- I'm looking where it says...

17 Q. So I'm going to ask you again, are you the  
18 owner of Genostim Performance Lab?

19 A. No, ma'am, I am not.

20 Q. Okay. So if you stated that on a loan  
21 application, that would be incorrect?

22 A. I'm still trying to find where it is. I'm  
23 looking right here --

24 MS. HAYES: Can you point to your  
25 client where this is, the top --



1 MS. LEWIS: Top left.

2 MS. HAYES: -- of the document?

3 A. Oh. Sorry, I'm looking over here.

4 Let's look at the date of this  
5 document.

6 Q. So just to be clear, in 2020 you applied for  
7 a loan and indicated that you were the owner of  
8 Genostim Performance Lab, right?

9 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

10 MS. HAYES: What's your objection?

11 MS. LEWIS: Relevance, argumentive,  
12 hearsay.

13 MS. HAYES: Hearsay is not an objection  
14 for purposes of a deposition, so do you have an  
15 objection to the form of the question?

16 MS. LEWIS: I already listed them.

17 Q. You can answer the question.

18 A. What was your question again?

19 Q. My question is, in 2020 you applied for a  
20 loan, a residential loan, indicating that you were the  
21 owner of Genostim Performance Lab; is that right?

22 A. This is what the document says.

23 Q. Okay. And so it also indicates that your  
24 base income at that time was approximately \$11,666 per  
25 month; is that correct?

1 A. This is what the document says.

2 Q. Okay. And previously you had told the Court  
3 in this case that you didn't make more than \$50,000 in  
4 2019; isn't that right?

5 A. Yes.

6 Q. Even though today you've testified that you  
7 made approximately \$140,000 in 2019?

8 A. Well, these are different years, ma'am.

9 Q. All right. Perhaps you didn't understand my  
10 question.

11 You testified in 2019 that you had only  
12 earned \$50,000. Do you recall that testimony?

13 A. No, ma'am, I do not.

14 Q. Are you currently involved in any lawsuits  
15 other than this custody case?

16 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

17 A. Only the one that you've brought.

18 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

19 Q. Are you involved in any lawsuits other than  
20 this custody case?

21 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

22 A. Yes.

23 Q. Okay. And what lawsuits are those?

24 A. This --

25 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

1 Q. You can still answer.

2 A. This has to do with a company who put in a  
3 door, into the house.

4 Q. Okay. Are you involved in any domestic  
5 litigation, family -- other family law matters  
6 currently other than this custody case?

7 A. I don't believe I understand your question.

8 Q. Are you involved in any litigation regarding  
9 your son Maxton?

10 A. No.

11 Q. Are you involved in any other litigation,  
12 other than this custody case and the door litigation  
13 that you're involved in?

14 A. No.

15 Q. Now, you had previously filed a civil suit  
16 in Collin County against several of the parties in  
17 this case; is that right?

18 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

19 A. I'm trying to remember what you're referring  
20 to.

21 Q. Do you recall filing a lawsuit against Rob  
22 Cottingham and Nikki Ngo, Catholic Dioces, and both of  
23 Nikki Ngo's brothers last year in Collin County?

24 A. Yes.

25 Q. And what was the basis of that lawsuit?

1 A. Abuse against a child.

2 Q. And who is the subject child that you allege  
3 abuse occurred against?

4 A. Lauriston Crockett, IV.

5 Q. And at the time that you filed that lawsuit,  
6 the child had not been in your primary care for over  
7 two years; isn't that correct?

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. Ultimately you decided to non-suit that  
10 lawsuit; is that correct?

11 A. I did.

12 Q. And that was the second time that you had  
13 filed a lawsuit outside of this custody case against  
14 Nikki Ngo and Rob Cottingham; isn't that right?

15 A. Ma'am, I'm trying to remember.

16 Q. Okay, no problem. We'll walk through it.

17 Do you recall filing a case in Dallas  
18 County, in civil court, against Rob Cottingham and  
19 Nikki Ngo?

20 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

21 A. There has been so much that's taken place.  
22 If you can...

23 Q. Do you recall filing a civil suit in Dallas  
24 County against me individually and the lawyers in my  
25 law firm?

1 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

2 A. No.

3 Q. You don't recall a case in Dallas County  
4 against Rob Cottingham, Nikki Ngo, Justin Whiddon, and  
5 Kris Balekian Hayes?

6 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

7 A. Oh, are you talking about the massage and  
8 extract information from a child collusion?

9 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

10 Q. Do you recall filing the lawsuit or not?

11 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

12 A. I remember discussing it. I don't remember  
13 it as being filed.

14 Q. Okay. Who is your civil attorney; who  
15 handles civil matters for you?

16 A. Drew Siegel.

17 Q. And is that the only lawyer that you use for  
18 civil matters at this time?

19 A. Brian Bagley and Courtney Lewis.

20 MS. LEWIS: Whenever it's convenient  
21 for you, I could use a restroom break.

22 MS. HAYES: Okay. Give me just a  
23 couple of minutes.

24 MS. LEWIS: Thanks.

25 Q. And what do you allege was the basis of the

1 lawsuit that you filed in Dallas County against Nikki,  
2 Rob, and the lawyers in my office?

3 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

4 A. What is the basis of it?

5 Q. Sure. What was the -- what was the basis of  
6 your lawsuit?

7 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

8 A. I would have to say collusion.

9 Q. Collusion of what?

10 A. Evidence from an email that was written by  
11 your partner, Mr. Whiddon, which was an exhibit put  
12 into court:

13 Sorry for the delayed response --

14 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

15 Q. What was --

16 A. The situation is very concerning --

17 Q. Mr. Crockett, you cannot --

18 A. -- considered LC --

19 Q. Mr. Crockett, you can't --

20 A. -- in saying that Logan does not  
21 actually fall off the bike.

22 Q. Mr. Crockett?

23 A. When is the next session with Rochelle  
24 Ritzi? You may have Logan talk to  
25 Rochelle Ritzi or Vickie so they may

1 extract or massage out the information.  
2 I do not advise that we seek any  
3 emergency relief until we get the  
4 additional information.

5 Q. Mr. Crockett, did you -- were you instructed  
6 to read that document into evidence today?

7 A. No, ma'am.

8 Q. Okay. And you heard my objection, right?

9 A. No.

10 Q. You didn't hear me object to nonresponsive  
11 seven times during the course of that reading?

12 A. Ma'am, I was concentrating on reading.

13 Q. Is that a -- is that a no or a yes,  
14 Mr. Crockett?

15 A. That's a no.

16 Q. Okay. And you understand that when I lodge  
17 an objection, you need to stop speaking so I can make  
18 my objection on the record? Do you understand that?

19 A. I do now.

20 Q. Okay. And you've heard that several times  
21 in a courtroom, have you not?

22 A. Sure.

23 Q. Okay. And as we sit here today, you're once  
24 again trying to deliberately speak over somebody who  
25 is trying to object, right?

1 A. No.

2 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

3 Q. And you have been reprimanded in the past by  
4 the Court for doing that exact thing; isn't that true?

5 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

6 A. Not to the best of my knowledge, I have not.

7 Q. Can we agree that you will not do that again  
8 today; and when I lodge an objection, you will stop  
9 speaking?

10 A. Yes, we can agree upon that.

11 Q. So again my question to you is, what was the  
12 legal bases of your filing; what were your causes of  
13 action, Mr. Crockett?

14 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

15 A. Mr. Cottingham and Nikki took Lauriston to  
16 the Highland Park Police Department trying to file  
17 false charges on me of child abuse, that I hurt my  
18 child.

19 Q. And you believe that was the basis of the  
20 lawsuit that you filed in Dallas County?

21 A. I'm -- I'm sorry --

22 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

23 A. -- I wasn't finished.

24 Q. My apologies. Please continue.

25 A. Okay. Of course, Lauriston was taken aside



1 and interviewed by the Highland Park Police  
2 Department.

3 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

4 Q. Do you understand what the legal basis is?  
5 The cause of action you have alleged, do you know what  
6 that means?

7 A. I'm not an attorney, ma'am. I'd have to  
8 have my attorney explain it to me.

9 Q. And it's okay if you don't. I'm just trying  
10 to get an understanding of, do you know what it means?

11 A. I can't say that I have the correct  
12 definition.

13 Q. Okay. Do you recall filing a lawsuit in  
14 Dallas County?

15 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

16 Q. Do you recall filing a lawsuit against  
17 Mr. Cottingham and Nikki Ngo in Dallas County, a  
18 separate lawsuit in a civil court?

19 A. You would have to refresh my memory.

20 Q. Is that a no?

21 A. There's been -- there's been so much going  
22 on in these cases, and I'll say it right now: I don't  
23 know which one you're talking about.

24 Q. Okay. But you recall that you've sued Nikki  
25 Ngo and Rob Cottingham at least twice outside of the

1 custody case in the last three years, right?

2 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

3 A. In the last three years?

4 Q. Correct.

5 A. I'm sorry, ma'am, you would have to re- --  
6 show me the documents.

7 Q. Is that a no, you don't recall that?

8 A. I'm saying right now, I don't recall --

9 Q. Okay.

10 A. -- to the best of my memory, which -- which  
11 ones you're talking about.

12 Q. Okay. Do you currently have any living  
13 family members?

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. Who are they?

16 A. My sister.

17 Q. What's her name?

18 A. Lisa Catherine Garber.

19 Q. And where does she reside?

20 A. In Garland, Texas.

21 Q. Any other living family members?

22 A. My sister Courtney Christine Crockett.

23 Q. And where does she reside?

24 A. Seattle, Washington.

25 Q. Excuse me. Any other living family members?

1 A. My aunt, Nancy Crockett.

2 Q. And where does she reside?

3 A. Boca Raton, Florida.

4 Q. Any others that you can think of, any other  
5 living family members?

6 A. Elizabeth Crockett, Fort Lauderdale.

7 Q. Okay. Anyone else?

8 A. David Pulliam, my cousin who lives in Plano.  
9 Michael Pulliam, my cousin. I believe she lives in  
10 Dallas. So that's my family.

11 Q. Okay. And do you maintain a --

12 A. Of --

13 Q. -- well, strike that.

14 A. -- course, my -- my sons, Lauriston and  
15 Maxton.

16 Q. Do you see any of the relatives that you had  
17 listed off, your living family members, let's say on a  
18 monthly basis currently?

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. And who would -- who do you currently see of  
21 your living family members on a monthly basis?

22 A. My sister and my cousin David.

23 Q. Which sister do you see on a monthly basis?

24 A. Well, Lisa I see on a -- I speak to her two,  
25 three times a day to see her. And then Courtney

1 Christine, we FaceTime.

2 Q. And how long have you been speaking to Lisa  
3 consistently?

4 A. Since 1959.

5 Q. Your testimony is that there was not a  
6 period of time where you and your sister did not have  
7 a relationship since this litigation began?

8 A. Yes, we -- we did have a falling out at one  
9 time when she was verbally attacked by Nikki Ngo.

10 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
11 after yes and after period of time.

12 Q. What period of time did you not speak to  
13 your sister Lisa?

14 A. I don't recall really. A couple of years  
15 maybe, off and on, we wouldn't speak as often.

16 Q. And what year did you resume or rekindle  
17 your relationship with your sister Lisa?

18 A. Well, my sister never -- and I never lost  
19 contact.

20 Q. You just told this Court that you didn't  
21 speak to each other for a couple of years. At what  
22 point did you --

23 A. No, I said we didn't speak on a daily basis  
24 for a couple of years.

25 Q. Did you have a relationship with your sister

1 at the beginning of the litigation in this case?

2 A. Yes.

3 Q. And what was that relationship?

4 A. She's my big sister. I don't understand  
5 your question.

6 Q. How -- how close were you and your sister  
7 when this litigation began?

8 A. We --

9 Q. Your sister Lisa.

10 A. We had a falling out.

11 Q. What does that mean, Mr. Crockett?

12 A. That means that my sister was verbally  
13 abused by Nikki Ngo, and her feelings were hurt; and  
14 she decided to distance herself a little bit. But we  
15 stayed in contact.

16 Q. Okay. So --

17 A. And we -- and we both also took care of my  
18 mother together.

19 Q. So when you had your falling out with your  
20 sister Lisa, how frequently did the two of you  
21 communicate?

22 A. Well, we had to communicate on a weekly  
23 basis because of my mother.

24 Q. You previously testified in this case some  
25 pretty ugly things about your sister Lisa. Do you

1 recall that?

2 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

3 A. No, ma'am, I don't recall that, to the best  
4 of my knowledge.

5 Q. Okay. Fair to say, you were unhappy with  
6 your sister Lisa when this litigation commenced?

7 A. And what year are you talking about now?

8 Q. When this litigation commenced,  
9 Mr. Crockett.

10 A. Which one?

11 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

12 A. We've been -- we've been doing this now for  
13 going on eight years.

14 Q. Well, you filed the lawsuit in this case.  
15 Do you remember?

16 A. Mm-hmm.

17 Q. Okay. What year did you file that lawsuit,  
18 Mr. Crockett?

19 A. I believe it was Two Thousand -- is it five  
20 now? I don't recall when it started, it's been so  
21 long.

22 Q. In 2017 when you filed your last  
23 modification in this case, what was your relationship  
24 like with your sister Lisa?

25 A. It was rebuilding itself because of the harm

1 done.

2 Q. Great. And during that period of  
3 rebuilding, how frequently did you and Lisa speak?

4 A. Twice a week.

5 Q. Your sister Courtney, do you, the two of  
6 you, have what you consider to be a close  
7 relationship?

8 A. She's my little sister.

9 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

10 Q. Do you consider what -- your relationship  
11 with Courtney to be a close relationship?

12 A. Spoke to her on social media yesterday.

13 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

14 Q. It's just a yes or --

15 A. Yes. Yes, I love my sister dearly. She  
16 loves me.

17 Q. Okay. And you indicated that there's one  
18 cousin that you speak to on a regular basis currently;  
19 is that correct?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. And who is that?

22 A. David Pulliam.

23 Q. And where does -- did you indicate that  
24 David resided?

25 A. I -- I indicated that he lives in Plano.

1 Q. And how far does David Pulliam live from  
2 you?

3 A. Maybe 15 minutes.

4 Q. What's the longest period of time that you  
5 went without seeing your sister Lisa in the last --

6 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

7 Q. -- ten years?

8 A. I couldn't tell you.

9 Q. Was it years?

10 A. No.

11 Q. Your sister came to a couple of hearings in  
12 this custody case; is that correct?

13 A. Yes.

14 Q. Did you ask your sister to come to the  
15 hearings in this case?

16 A. No. She wanted to come.

17 Q. Did you ever ask your sister to testify in  
18 any of the hearings in this case?

19 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

20 A. Ask her to testify. We spoke about it, and  
21 she said she's available to testify.

22 Q. Does that mean you asked her to come, and  
23 she agreed that she would be available for you?

24 A. Yes.

25 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.



1 Q. And she was asked to leave the courtroom the  
2 last time she appeared in the courtroom; isn't that  
3 true?

4 A. No, ma'am, that is not correct.

5 Q. In fact, she was escorted out of the  
6 courtroom by a bailiff; isn't that correct?

7 A. No, ma'am --

8 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

9 A. -- that is not correct.

10 Q. At some point you filed a pleading asking  
11 that she supervise your access with Lauriston  
12 Crockett, IV; is that right?

13 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

14 A. Don't understand your question.

15 Q. Sure. In the last two years, you've filed  
16 several pleadings in this custody case asking that she  
17 supervise your access with Lauriston Crockett, IV;  
18 isn't that right?

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. Okay. And when did you decide that Lisa  
21 would be an appropriate supervisor for your time with  
22 Logan -- excuse me -- Lauriston Crockett, IV?

23 A. Well, my sister is above reproach. She's  
24 worked for the Garland Police Department for 30 years.  
25 Her husband, Ted, was a lieutenant in the Garland

1 Police Department.

2 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

3 Q. I just need a date, Mr. Crockett.

4 A. I -- I don't have a date for you, ma'am.

5 Q. Okay.

6 A. I don't recall.

7 MS. HAYES: Okay, Courtney, I'll give  
8 you your break.

9 MS. LEWIS: Thank you.

10 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're off record at  
11 10:19 a.m.

12 (Recess from 10:18 a.m. to 10:31 a.m.)

13 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're back on record  
14 at 10:31 a.m.

15 Q. Okay. Mr. Crockett, when we left off, we  
16 were talking about your sister. Are you still asking  
17 that, if the Court orders supervised access, that you  
18 would want her to supervise?

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. Is she willing to supervise?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. Now, have you in the past been diagnosed  
23 with agoraphobia?

24 A. No.

25 Q. Have you seen any documents in this case

1 that indicate you were diagnosed with agoraphobia?

2 A. No.

3 Q. Did you do a psychological evaluation  
4 previously where you went -- were diagnosed with  
5 agoraphobia?

6 A. To the best of my knowledge, no.

7 Q. Do you know what agoraphobia is?

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. Do you know remember Dr. Arauzo?

10 A. Yes, I do.

11 Q. Do you recall him diagnosing you with  
12 agoraphobia?

13 A. No, I don't.

14 Q. Can you -- well, strike that.

15 Were you at the birth of your son,  
16 Lauriston Crockett, IV?

17 A. I was at the hospital.

18 Q. Okay. And you were unable to go to the  
19 eighth floor; isn't that correct?

20 A. It was the seventh floor. And, no, ma'am.  
21 I could go to the seventh floor.

22 Q. If you were able to go to the seventh floor  
23 of the hospital to see the birth of your son, why  
24 didn't you do so?

25 A. Basically, I was uninvited.

1 Q. And you were uninvited by whom?

2 A. Nikki.

3 Q. And you and Nikki were in a relationship at  
4 the time?

5 A. Yes.

6 Q. Okay. But your testimony is that she didn't  
7 want you at the birth of your son Lauriston Crockett,  
8 IV?

9 A. Yes.

10 Q. Why did you tell Jennifer Frenkle that you  
11 were not present at the birth of your son Lauriston  
12 Crockett, IV?

13 A. I don't recall.

14 Q. Have you ever taken a position about why you  
15 weren't present for his birth other than the fact that  
16 Nikki didn't invite you?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. What was that position?

19 A. Nikki had basically asked me to move out,  
20 and I was in the position of moving out at that time.

21 Q. Okay. Have you told anybody in this case,  
22 any of the experts in this case, a reason why you  
23 weren't at the birth of your son other than the fact  
24 that Nikki didn't want you there?

25 A. To the best of my knowledge, no.

1 Q. Have you ever taken your son on vacation  
2 outside the state of Texas?

3 A. We were heading out of the state; but, no,  
4 we didn't make it.

5 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
6 other than no.

7 Q. When was the last time you traveled outside  
8 the state of Texas?

9 A. 13 years ago.

10 Q. You understand your son Lauriston Crockett,  
11 IV, is on a travel hockey team, right?

12 A. I do.

13 Q. Okay. And are you able to take him to his  
14 various tournaments out of the state of Texas?

15 A. I am.

16 Q. Why haven't you left the state of Texas in  
17 the last 13 years?

18 A. It's been a choice.

19 Q. And 13 years ago when you left the state of  
20 Texas, where did you go?

21 A. New Orleans.

22 Q. And how did you get there?

23 A. I drove.

24 Q. You drove?

25 A. Mm-hmm.

1 Q. And who was with you 13 years ago when you  
2 went to New Orleans?

3 A. Scotty Scott, Norman Scott.

4 Q. Did you have your son at the time that you  
5 went to New Orleans?

6 A. He wasn't born yet.

7 Q. Now, Lauriston versus Logan -- there was a  
8 lawsuit in 2015 to determine whether the child would  
9 be called Lauriston or Logan; is that right?

10 A. A lawsuit.

11 Q. Correct. There was a separate modification  
12 that was filed in 2015 for the sole purpose of  
13 figuring out what this child was going to be called.  
14 Do you remember that?

15 A. I rem- -- I don't remember a separate  
16 lawsuit; no, I don't.

17 Q. Do you remember the Court hearing the issue  
18 of whether the child should be called Lauriston or  
19 Logan?

20 A. In front of Judge Moore, yes.

21 Q. Okay. And do you believe that hearing was a  
22 part of this modification, or do you know whether it  
23 was a part of another modification?

24 A. I don't know.

25 Q. Okay. What was your understanding of what

1 the Court ruled in regards to your son's name?

2 A. That the child should be called whatever  
3 he'd like to be called.

4 Q. Does it bother you that sometimes your son  
5 is referred to as Logan?

6 A. Does it bother me?

7 Q. (Nods head up and down.)

8 A. I think whatever makes Lauriston happy, he  
9 should be -- be called that. It's in his best  
10 interest. It doesn't matter about what I think. It's  
11 in the best interest of what makes him comfortable.

12 Q. Okay. Has Lauriston Crockett, IV, told you  
13 that he wants to be called Lauriston?

14 A. No.

15 Q. But yet you call him Lauriston, don't you?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. And he's told you he wants to be called  
18 Logan, hasn't he?

19 A. Never.

20 Q. He has never told you he wants to be called  
21 Logan?

22 A. No, ma'am.

23 Q. You've reviewed the notes in this case from  
24 the expert witnesses regarding his preference of name,  
25 have you not?

1 A. Yes, I have.

2 Q. And is it your understanding that he has  
3 told the experts in this case he wants to be called  
4 Logan?

5 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

6 A. No, that's false.

7 Q. Okay. Who do you believe -- well, strike  
8 that.

9 Who did he tell he wants to be called  
10 Lauriston to?

11 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

12 Q. You can answer.

13 A. Oh, thank you. Vickie Alexander, Jennifer  
14 Frenkle, Rochelle Ritzi, the staff at church, his  
15 friends, his family.

16 Q. So just to --

17 A. And --

18 Q. Sorry.

19 A. -- I believe, Dr. Threats.

20 Q. So just to be clear, those are all the  
21 people that he's told that he want -- he prefers the  
22 name Lauriston?

23 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

24 A. Ma'am, it's -- it's in the record.

25 Q. I'm just trying to get some clarification,



1 Mr. Crockett. You've indicated that he has told all  
2 these people something. What has he told them? What  
3 have you heard him tell them?

4 A. I haven't heard --

5 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

6 A. As far as Jennifer Frendle, Vickie  
7 Alexander, and Rochelle Ritzi, it's actually in their  
8 documented notes, when they asked him what he  
9 preferred to be called, he said, I want to be called  
10 Lauriston.

11 Q. So that's your understanding, that is your  
12 son's preference; is that right?

13 A. It's -- well, yes.

14 Q. Okay. Do you know what he is called at  
15 school?

16 A. Which school?

17 Q. The school your son currently attends.

18 A. He's -- he's called Logan at that school but  
19 never before.

20 Q. Okay. How long has your son been using the  
21 name Logan at school?

22 A. Approximately three and a half years.

23 Q. And have you and your son discussed in the  
24 last three and a half years what he would like to be  
25 called?

1 A. No, we have not.

2 Q. Have you purchased hockey items for your son  
3 in the last three and a half years that have the name  
4 Lauriston --

5 A. (Coughing.) Excuse me. I apologize.

6 Q. That's okay.

7 -- that have the name Lauriston on  
8 them?

9 A. I'm sorry, could you ask your question  
10 again? I was -- I was coughing. I apologize.

11 Q. Sure, no problem. Have you ever purchased  
12 any hockey items for your son that have Lauriston on  
13 them?

14 A. No.

15 Q. Have you purchased any hockey items for your  
16 son that have the name Logan on them?

17 A. No.

18 Q. In the past you've claimed that the use of  
19 Lauriston versus Logan is confusing to your son; is  
20 that right?

21 A. I believe it could be.

22 Q. Okay. Do you believe that's still an  
23 ongoing concern for your son?

24 A. I don't quite understand your question.

25 Q. Do you believe -- are you still concerned

1 about him being confused by being called two different  
2 names?

3 A. I don't believe so anymore.

4 Q. Who is L IV?

5 A. That would be Lauriston's nickname.

6 Q. Does that stand for Lauriston, IV?

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. So just so I'm clear, do we have an ongoing  
9 problem in this case regarding what the -- name the  
10 child should be called; or do you -- are you  
11 comfortable with each person calling the name what --  
12 the child what he decides to be called?

13 Terrible question. Let me try it  
14 again.

15 A. I believe I understand your question. It's  
16 a good question.

17 Q. Okay.

18 A. It's a good question.

19 As Lauriston's father, he is growing up  
20 to be a fine young man, so I believe that it is up to  
21 him and his -- whatever is in his best interest, what  
22 he prefers, then I will support him.

23 Q. Do you recall a therapist in this case by  
24 the name of Becky Bergthold?

25 A. Bergthold.

1 Q. Do you recall the last time you had any  
2 interaction with Ms. Bergthold?

3 A. No.

4 Q. And the primary reason that Lauriston, IV,  
5 saw her was over this same issue; is that right?

6 A. No. Not to the best of my knowledge, no.  
7 That was a very small thing.

8 Q. Okay. Did you ever see Ms. Bergthold for  
9 anything personal for you, any sort of personal  
10 therapy for you?

11 A. No.

12 Q. Were you ever diagnosed with obsessive  
13 compulsive disorder?

14 A. No.

15 Q. Did Mr. Arauzo ever diagnose you with  
16 obsessive compulsive disorder?

17 A. No.

18 Q. When did you last see Dr. Arauzo?

19 A. I spoke to Dr. Arauzo probably on Zoom three  
20 months ago.

21 Q. What do you recall Dr. Arauzo diagnosing you  
22 with?

23 A. Dr. Arauzo had a possible suggestion; but it  
24 is my recollection, he said that he was incorrect.

25 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

1 Q. What did Dr. Arauzo diagnose you with?

2 A. I don't believe he has ever diagnosed me  
3 with anything.

4 Q. Is he still your treating physician?

5 A. Yes. I speak to him every six months.

6 Q. And for what purpose do you speak to him  
7 every six months?

8 A. For a prescription refill.

9 Q. And what prescription does he refill for you  
10 every six months?

11 A. That would be Alpralozam [sic.]

12 Q. Is that the only prescription Dr. Arauzo  
13 prescribes for you?

14 A. Yes, ma'am.

15 Q. Are you aware of whether you have updated  
16 your records regarding your medical treatment by  
17 Dr. Arauzo?

18 A. They are updated every six months.

19 Q. And have you delivered those to your  
20 attorney to supplement in this case?

21 A. I -- no.

22 Q. Dr. Guy Chandler, can you tell me who he  
23 was?

24 A. He was a child therapist that was seeing  
25 Lauriston.

1 Q. At any time did you also see Dr. Guy  
2 Chandler for therapy?

3 A. No.

4 Q. Was he a child counselor, or was he a  
5 counselor for adults?

6 A. To the best of my knowledge, he's a play  
7 therapist for children.

8 Q. And you don't recall ever having any therapy  
9 sessions of your own with Dr. Guy Chandler?

10 A. For my personal or for finding information  
11 about working with Lauriston? I don't understand your  
12 question.

13 Q. Sure.

14 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

15 Q. Let me ask that question a different way.

16 Do you recall having any one-on-one  
17 sessions with just you and Dr. Guy Chandler?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. For what purpose did you have those  
20 sessions?

21 A. Discussing Lauriston.

22 Q. At any time did you address any presenting  
23 issues you had during a one-on-one session with  
24 Dr. Guy Chandler?

25 A. No.

1 Q. Do you recall telling Dr. Guy Chandler what  
2 the presenting issues were with your son?

3 A. I'm sorry. Could you rephrase that for --

4 Q. Sure.

5 A. -- me, please?

6 Q. For what purpose did you take your son to  
7 see Guy Chandler?

8 A. We were discussing Lauriston's anxiety and  
9 trying to gain knowledge as his father, trying to get  
10 insight on how -- how to deal with Lauriston's  
11 anxiety, being separated between two homes.

12 Q. And do you -- when was the last time you  
13 spoke to Dr. Guy Chandler?

14 A. I don't recall.

15 Q. Was it within the last two years?

16 A. I believe it was longer than that.

17 Q. Okay. Now, Dr. Ritzi has been seeing Logan,  
18 or Lauriston, for almost three years; is that right?

19 A. I believe we're going on four.

20 Q. Okay. And do you know what the therapy  
21 goals were between Logan and Dr. Ritzi?

22 A. I can't tell you that I do.

23 Q. Do you think your son has made progress as a  
24 young man in seeing Dr. Ritzi over the last three or  
25 four years?

1 A. No.

2 Q. What do you think -- you indicated earlier  
3 when you testified that you believe your son is a fine  
4 young man that's doing well. Can you tell me in what  
5 ways he is not progressing with Dr. Ritzi?

6 A. I couldn't tell you. I basically have zero  
7 contact with Dr. Ritzi.

8 Q. And why is that?

9 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

10 Q. Why do you have zero contact with Dr. Ritzi?

11 A. Dr. Ritzi has said that she is afraid of me,  
12 number one. Number two, Lauriston has come to me  
13 saying, Daddy, I -- Dr. Ritzi is on Mama's side.

14 Dr. Ritzi just recently, in her last  
15 testimony, when we were in front of Judge Moore, said  
16 again that she was afraid of me. And this leads to  
17 countertransference of fear, when you have an adult  
18 who can give no reason that I've ever been rude to  
19 her. I've never raised my voice to her, I've never  
20 threatened her in any way, but yet she still says that  
21 she's afraid of me.

22 Dr. Threats and Dr. Arauzo and Forrest  
23 Macfarlane have --

24 MS. HAYES: I'm going to object as  
25 nonresponsive at this point.



1 Q. Why have you not reached out to Dr. Ritzi to  
2 discuss your son's success in counseling?

3 A. I have.

4 Q. Okay. When was the last time you reached  
5 out to Dr. Ritzi to discuss your son's success in  
6 counseling?

7 A. Can't remember.

8 Q. Was it within the last two years that you  
9 reached out to Dr. Ritzi to discuss your son's  
10 success?

11 A. Yes.

12 Q. And what was her response to you when you  
13 reached out?

14 A. Dr. Ritzi --

15 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

16 A. -- is refusing to exchange emails, and she  
17 only wants to do a Zoom call.

18 I did have contact with Dr. Ritzi when  
19 we were seeing Dr. Threats for reunification because  
20 of alienation. And Dr. Ritzi was in her office on  
21 three different occasions, and so we had conversations  
22 at that time.

23 Q. Is the last time you spoke to Dr. Ritzi when  
24 she was in Dr. Threats' office for reunification  
25 therapy?

1 A. Personally, yes.

2 Q. Have you attempted to email Dr. Ritzi since  
3 the time that you were in Dr. Threats' office for  
4 reunification therapy with her?

5 A. No, ma'am.

6 Q. You originally filed this modification case  
7 back in 2017; is that right?

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. Okay. And that was based on CPS reports  
10 that you had filed against Ms. Ngo and Mr. Cottingham;  
11 is that right?

12 A. That is incorrect.

13 Q. How many times did you contact CPS in the  
14 year 2017 to file a complaint against Nikki Ngo or  
15 Robert Cottingham?

16 A. Ma'am, I can't answer that question, because  
17 that's not what happened.

18 Q. Do you recall contacting CPS to file a  
19 complaint against Ms. Ngo or Mr. Cottingham in 2017?

20 A. After speaking to -- let me rephrase that.

21 Lauriston made an outcry --

22 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

23 Q. It's just a yes or no, Mr. Crockett.

24 A. Ask the question again, please.

25 Q. Sure. Do you recall filing a report with

1 CPS against either Nikki Ngo or Mr. Cottingham in  
2 2017?

3 A. Yes.

4 Q. How many time -- how many reports did you  
5 file against either Nikki Ngo or Mr. Cottingham since  
6 2017?

7 A. I don't recall.

8 Q. Do you remember what it is you reported in  
9 2017 to CPS regarding either Nikki Ngo or  
10 Mr. Cottingham?

11 A. I reported the findings of CPS.

12 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

13 Q. It's just a yes or no. Do you remember what  
14 you reported?

15 A. To CPS?

16 Q. Correct.

17 A. Ma'am, you're asking a question that can't  
18 be answered. I didn't report anything to CPS.

19 Q. Okay. Mr. Crockett, you just testified to  
20 this Court that you filed a complaint with CPS against  
21 Nikki Ngo or Mr. Cottingham in 2017. Do you remember  
22 that testimony?

23 A. Yes, ma'am, under the direction of CPS.

24 Q. Okay.

25 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive

1 after, yes, ma'am.

2 Q. When you called CPS in 2017 about Mr. Ngo --  
3 excuse me -- Mrs. Ngo or Mr. Cottingham, what did you  
4 say you were complaining about?

5 A. Ma'am, this is where you are confused.

6 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

7 (Exhibit 11 marked.)

8 Q. I'm going to show you what I have marked as  
9 Exhibit 11. You've had an opportunity to review the  
10 CPS records in this case, have you not?

11 A. Yes.

12 Q. Okay. And you don't deny that you filed a  
13 CPS report against Mr. Cottingham, do you?

14 A. Absolutely.

15 Q. You deny contacting CPS regarding  
16 Mr. Cottingham?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. Okay. Do you --

19 A. No, I don't deny it. I did contact them on  
20 Mr. Cottingham.

21 Q. Okay. And you also contacted CPS regarding  
22 Nikki Ngo's brother; is that correct?

23 A. Which one?

24 Q. Either.

25 A. Buck and Eddie Ngo?

1 Q. That's correct. Did you contact CPS  
2 regarding either of her brothers?

3 A. After Lauriston made an outcry, I did  
4 contact them again.

5 Q. Is that a yes?

6 A. Yes.

7 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
8 other than yes.

9 Q. And which brother of Nikki Ngo's did you  
10 contact CPS to make a report about?

11 A. Both.

12 Q. And did you file a complaint against Nikki  
13 Ngo with CPS?

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. So there's at least four CPS reports that  
16 we've discussed. Is there any other individuals in  
17 Nikki Ngo's life that you can think of that you've  
18 filed a CPS complaint against since 2017?

19 A. No, I believe that's...

20 Q. And long and short of it is, there are  
21 various times you made allegations that somebody was  
22 sexually abusing your son; is that right?

23 A. No.

24 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

25 A. No, I did not.

1 Q. Okay. What -- what was the basis of your  
2 allegations against Rob Cottingham?

3 A. Lauriston, at the age of five and a half,  
4 going on six, was coming home telling me that he was  
5 sleeping in Rob Cottingham's bed and that Rob  
6 Cottingham has a big, fat, stinky pee-pee. And, yes,  
7 that was quite upsetting and very disturbing for any  
8 father to hear.

9 Q. And an investigation occurred, did it not?

10 A. Yes.

11 Q. And all of those ruling -- all of those  
12 allegations were ruled out, weren't they?

13 A. No.

14 Q. You're not aware of the disposition of the  
15 CPS cases, Mr. Crockett?

16 A. It wasn't ruled out that Lauriston was  
17 sleeping in his bed.

18 Q. Okay. Any allegations of abuse/neglect were  
19 ruled out; isn't that true?

20 A. At the final hearing, I would have to say  
21 yes. But, of course --

22 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
23 after yes.

24 Q. And what were the bases of your allegations  
25 against Buck Ngo?

1 A. Lauriston's outcry.

2 Q. And what was that outcry?

3 A. When we used to leave karate and I would  
4 take Lauriston over to the house where he was living  
5 with his parents -- and Nikki were living there  
6 also -- Lauriston would go into screaming, crying  
7 fits, not wanting to go into the house. I didn't  
8 understand why.

9 Lauriston finally told me that Uncle  
10 Buck was biting him, holding him upside down by his  
11 ankles and throwing him on the couch. Lauriston said  
12 that this was bad fun, because everyone else thought  
13 it was funny; but it hurt him.

14 He also said that his uncle was scaring  
15 him and acting like he was going to throw him out of  
16 the window. And Buck was also pulling his pants down,  
17 laughing at him and embarrassing my child and  
18 degrading the child and then saying, Oh, it wasn't me,  
19 it wasn't me.

20 Q. Is that what you reported to CPS?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. And an investigation occurred, didn't it?

23 A. Yes, it did.

24 Q. And those allegations were all ruled out,  
25 weren't they?

1 A. No, they were not.

2 Q. Do you recall seeing the disposition  
3 paperwork in that case wherein all the allegations  
4 against Buck were ruled out?

5 A. I don't recall.

6 Q. Okay. And I'm going to ask you the same  
7 about Eddie. What allegations did you make against  
8 Eddie to CPS?

9 A. Exposing himself to a child, getting into  
10 the bathtub with my child, with -- my child told me  
11 that he screamed, No, no, I don't want to do this.  
12 He also said that his uncle touched his  
13 bottom and his pee-pee with his soapy hand. Then he  
14 also said that his uncle got out of the bathtub and  
15 exposed himself to my child.

16 Q. And an investigation ensued, did it not?

17 A. Yes, it did.

18 Q. And -- and once again all of the allegations  
19 were ruled out; isn't that true?

20 A. Not officially, no.

21 Q. Mr. Crockett, did you receive a copy of the  
22 CPS findings of the investigation in the mail?

23 A. In the mail? No, ma'am, I don't recall  
24 doing that.

25 Q. Do you recall seeing the disposition report



1 of those cases indicating that those findings had been  
2 ruled out?

3 A. They had not been ruled out, to the best of  
4 my knowledge.

5 Q. Okay. Have you seen now that they've been  
6 ruled out?

7 A. No, I have not.

8 Q. Well, you understand the child is -- there's  
9 no injunctions regarding any family member of  
10 Ms. Crockett -- excuse me -- of Ms. Ngo, right?

11 A. At this time.

12 Q. Okay. And do you recall CPS testifying  
13 about how you incessantly contacted them to report  
14 offenses that allegedly occurred to your son?

15 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

16 A. No, ma'am, I don't recall that.

17 Q. In fact, they used the words, multiple phone  
18 calls to where their phone was ringing off the hook,  
19 was their exact words. Do you recall that testimony?

20 A. No, I --

21 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

22 A. -- I do not.

23 MS. LEWIS: Please give me time to make  
24 my objections.

25 THE WITNESS: Oh, okay.

1 Q. Despite all of these cases, or at least the  
2 four we've discussed today being ruled out, you -- do  
3 you continue to believe your child has been the  
4 subject of some abuse?

5 A. Yes.

6 Q. Do you believe that to be physical abuse?

7 A. I have proof of it, yes.

8 Q. Okay. And do you believe that to be sexual  
9 abuse?

10 A. Never said it was sexual, but it was a  
11 question.

12 Q. But you -- sexual abuse was definitely  
13 something that was investigated by CPS; would you  
14 agree?

15 A. I believe so.

16 Q. And your son was subject to a forensic  
17 examination as a result of these allegations; isn't  
18 that correct?

19 A. Yes, he was.

20 Q. So as we sit here today, you believe your  
21 son is being physically abused in his current  
22 environment?

23 A. I don't have the knowledge of that.

24 I'd like to rephrase that question,  
25 please.

1 Q. Your lawyer can take that up.

2 Do you recall --

3 A. Because I -- I need to recant that. That --  
4 that is a wrong answer to your question.

5 Q. Okay. Well, you'll get an opportunity at  
6 the conclusion of this deposition to review your  
7 transcript, and any information that you think is  
8 incorrect in that you'll have an opportunity to  
9 rectify.

10 A. Well, sleeping with his mother at 11 and a  
11 half years old --

12 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

13 A. -- is abusive.

14 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

15 Q. Again, Mr. Crockett, you can't just speak  
16 out of turn. When a question is asked, you can answer  
17 that question, okay? Do you understand?

18 A. Yes, ma'am.

19 Q. Okay. What is -- do you have any personal  
20 relationship with Mr. Cottingham?

21 A. No.

22 Q. When was the last time you spoke to  
23 Mr. Cottingham?

24 A. Spoke?

25 Q. Correct. Either in person or on the

1 telephone.

2 A. Mr. Cottingham and I had coffee one time  
3 five years ago.

4 Q. Would you say that the two of you have  
5 spoken in the last three years?

6 A. He verbally attacked me at a hockey game.

7 Q. Is that a yes?

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. And is that the only conversation you  
10 recall -- or interaction you recall having with  
11 Mr. Cottingham in the last three years?

12 A. To the best of my knowledge, yes.

13 Q. Okay. And when he verbally attacked you at  
14 a hockey game, what were you doing at the hockey game?

15 A. Just coming to see Lauriston play hockey.

16 Q. And what did Mr. Cottingham say to you when  
17 you came to see your son play hockey?

18 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

19 A. He started screaming. We -- we were having  
20 a private conversation. I was trying to get to  
21 Lauriston to say hello, letting him know that Daddy  
22 was here. Mr. Cottingham cut me off before I could  
23 get to Lauriston and stood in my way.

24 And I said, Excuse me, I'd like to  
25 speak to my child.

1                   Mr. Cottingham then starts screaming,  
2 You called my wife a whore, you called my wife a  
3 whore.

4                   I immediately put my hands up and  
5 backed up. I said, What are you talking about? I  
6 haven't even spoken to Nikki, and made a complete  
7 spectacle.

8                   I immediately retreated and walked down  
9 the ice, to the end of the ice rink. Mr. Cottingham  
10 aggressively pursued me, and the -- forget his name.  
11 I think it's Blake -- no. His first name was Brad.  
12 He was head of the hockey rink. Stopped  
13 Mr. Cottingham from physically --

14                   MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive at  
15 this point.

16                   A. Well, no, ma'am. He kept screaming at me  
17 and -- and was trying to physically abuse me.

18                   Q. Sir, you don't get to decide or discern my  
19 objections. Do you understand?

20                   A. Yes, ma'am.

21                   Q. My question to you is, what did he say to  
22 you, Mr. Cottingham say to you?

23                   A. Okay. Well, at the end of that, then he  
24 started screaming, You shouldn't be here, you  
25 shouldn't be here, get out of here.

1                   And that was the last conversation that  
2 we had.

3           Q.    Okay.  And did you call his wife a whore?

4           A.    No, ma'am.

5           Q.    And his wife is the mother of Lauriston  
6 Crockett, IV; is that right?

7           A.    Correct.

8           Q.    What was your intention in attending the  
9 hockey game on that particular event that you referred  
10 to where Mr. Cottingham yelled at you?

11          A.    Coming to watch Lauriston play hockey.

12          Q.    Had you ever come to watch Lauriston play  
13 hockey prior to that event where Mr. Cottingham yelled  
14 at you?

15          A.    No.

16          Q.    What was special about the day that you came  
17 to see Lauriston play hockey on that particular day?

18          A.    Well, they -- he was playing in Plano, and I  
19 was going on a regular basis to watch Lauriston's  
20 practices at the time.  And overnight -- I went two  
21 more times.  He wasn't there on his regular hockey  
22 team.

23                   Come to find out they took him to  
24 another rink, would not tell me where Lauriston was  
25 playing, and it took me months to be able to find out

1 where my child was playing hockey.

2 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

3 Q. What was special about the day that you went  
4 for the first time to see your son play in this hockey  
5 game where Mr. Crockett -- excuse me -- Mr. Cottingham  
6 yelled at you?

7 A. I was able to find him again to go watch  
8 hockey.

9 Q. Isn't it true that when you and  
10 Mr. Cottingham first met, that you threatened that he  
11 should never come near the school?

12 A. Ma'am, can you please restate your question?

13 Q. Sure. When you and Mr. Cottingham first  
14 met --

15 A. Mm-hmm.

16 Q. -- when Nikki and Rob first began talking,  
17 you called Mr. Cottingham and told him that he was not  
18 allowed to come to the Prince of Peace School. Do you  
19 recall that?

20 A. I delivered a message from Father Tom.

21 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

22 Q. It's just a yes or no, Mr. Crockett. Do you  
23 recall contacting Mr. Cottingham and telling him that  
24 he is not allowed to come to the Prince of Peace  
25 School?

1 A. Yes.

2 Q. Do you believe that conversation was  
3 threatening in nature?

4 A. No.

5 Q. Did you follow up and send him some texts  
6 later that day regarding the same issue?

7 A. I don't remember.

8 Q. Isn't it true that you sent him text  
9 messages saying that he is not to go near school or  
10 church for your son?

11 A. I don't know how I would have his phone  
12 number.

13 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

14 Q. It's just a yes or no if you know.

15 A. I don't remember.

16 Q. Okay. Did Father Tom talk to you earlier  
17 that day about Rob and Nikki coming to see him at  
18 school?

19 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. And what was the scope of -- well, strike  
22 that.

23 What did Father Tom tell you that Nikki  
24 and Rob had come to see him on that day about?

25 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.



1 A. That day?

2 Q. Correct.

3 A. It was prior to that day.

4 Q. Okay. What did Dr. Fa- -- what did Father  
5 Tom tell you about why Nikki and Rob came to see him?

6 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

7 A. To change Lauriston's name from Lauriston to  
8 Logan and request that the School use the name Logan.

9 Q. And nine days after that conversation  
10 occurred is when you filed your CPS report against  
11 Rob; isn't that true?

12 A. I don't remember.

13 Q. Okay. Do you own any stock in Genostim  
14 right now?

15 A. No.

16 Q. What officers at the company own stock; do  
17 you know?

18 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

19 A. I can't talk about anything having to do  
20 with the corporation, ma'am.

21 Q. Well, we've already established that you've  
22 indicated you're the owner on a loan document. Are  
23 you the owner?

24 A. No.

25 Q. Do you have any -- do you own any interest

1 in the entity?

2 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

3 A. No, ma'am, not at this time --

4 Q. Okay.

5 A. -- I do not.

6 Q. When this litigation commenced, you were  
7 also the owner. Do you recall that?

8 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

9 A. I was a stockholder.

10 Q. Do you recall testifying in five hearings in  
11 this case that you were the owner of Genostim?

12 A. I recall, the best of my knowledge, that I  
13 was a stockholder.

14 Q. Okay. And what hours do you work?

15 A. My day starts at 8:00 o'clock in the morning  
16 and can continue off and on until 11:00 o'clock at  
17 night.

18 Q. What's your title at the -- Genostim?

19 A. President.

20 Q. And what does the president -- what do you  
21 do as the president of Genostim; what's your job  
22 description?

23 A. Ma'am, I'm not going to talk about anything  
24 having to do with the corporation. I have not been  
25 given the right to talk about anything that has to do

1 with Genostim Corporation.

2 Q. Mr. Crockett, are you refusing to tell the  
3 Court what you do at Genostim as their employee?

4 A. I take care of daily affairs.

5 Q. And what does that entail?

6 A. Phone conversations, creativity, and  
7 marketing.

8 Q. What does Genostim do?

9 A. Ma'am, I'm not going to talk about anything  
10 that has to do with corporation.

11 Q. Okay. So just to be clear, you're refusing  
12 to tell the Court what your employer does.

13 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

14 A. Ma'am, I'm not going to talk about anything  
15 having to do with the corporation.

16 Q. It's a yes or no, Mr. Crockett. Are you  
17 refusing to tell the Court what Genostim does?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. And who owns Genostim?

20 A. Ma'am, I can't give you information having  
21 to do anything with the corporation.

22 Q. You're refusing to tell the Court who owns  
23 the company that you work for; is that right?

24 A. Yes, ma'am.

25 Q. Okay. What is L IV Performance?

1 A. It is a corporation name.

2 Q. And what does L IV Performance do?

3 A. Ma'am, I can't talk about anything having to  
4 do with the corporation.

5 (Exhibit 14 marked.)

6 Q. I'm showing you what I've marked as  
7 Exhibit 14.

8 A. Mm-hmm.

9 Q. You filed a franchise tax report indicating  
10 that you're the director of L IV Performance; is that  
11 right?

12 A. What is the date of this document?

13 Q. It's down at the bottom, sir. 2021.

14 A. Right, 2021.

15 Q. Okay. And you indicate that you're the  
16 president and the sole director of that entity; is  
17 that right?

18 A. No, ma'am.

19 Q. That's not what this document purports to  
20 show?

21 A. That was in 2021.

22 Q. Okay. And has that changed?

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. So in 2021 you were the sole director and  
25 president of L IV Performance, but you're no longer;

1 is that right?

2 A. I am no longer a director.

3 Q. Okay. And when did that occur -- when did  
4 that change?

5 A. Ma'am, I can't talk about anything having to  
6 do with the corporation.

7 Q. Mr. Crockett, I'm going to file a motion for  
8 contempt if you refuse to give this information. I'm  
9 asking you this information. You're here today to  
10 give your testimony.

11 When did you no longer become the  
12 director of L IV Performance?

13 A. To the best of my knowledge, it would be on  
14 the 25th of 2021.

15 Q. So the day after you filed the franchise  
16 report on August the 24th of 2021, you changed your  
17 status from director of that entity; is that right?

18 A. Ma'am, to the best of my -- I don't  
19 remember.

20 Q. Okay. Under what circumstances were you no  
21 longer the director of L IV Performance?

22 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

23 A. Ma'am, I'm not going to give you the  
24 information about the corporation's --

25 Q. Were you --

1 A. -- affairs.

2 Q. Were you terminated by L IV Performance?

3 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

4 A. Ma'am, I'm not going to give you any  
5 information about the corporation.

6 Q. Okay. Sir, I'm not asking for information  
7 about the corporation. I'm asking for information  
8 about you.

9 A. You're asking if I was terminated?

10 Q. Correct.

11 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

12 A. The position was taken, yes.

13 Q. Okay. Were you paid any resources or paid  
14 any monies as severance from L IV Performance?

15 A. No.

16 Q. Did you receive any funds whatsoever from  
17 L IV Performance at the time of your departure?

18 A. Ma'am, to the best of my knowledge, no.

19 Q. You don't recall if you got any money from  
20 L IV Performance last year?

21 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

22 A. I received a salary.

23 Q. Did you receive any funds from L IV  
24 Performance at the time of your departure in 2021?

25 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

1 A. I don't really understand the question.

2 Q. It's not a difficult one. Did you get --

3 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

4 Q. -- money when you left L IV Performance?

5 You said you were no longer the director in 2021.

6 A. Was I -- so I want to make sure that I

7 understand the question.

8 Q. Mm-hmm?

9 A. Are you saying, was I paid?

10 Q. I'm saying, at the time that you parted ways

11 with L IV Performance or the position was terminated

12 or whatever circumstances you're refusing to disclose

13 to this Court, were you given any resources in

14 exchange for that?

15 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

16 A. Well, ma'am, the reason why it's difficult

17 to answer the question, because I don't believe you

18 know what you're talking about.

19 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive;

20 objection, sidebar.

21 Q. You've indicated to this Court that your

22 position with L IV ceased in 2021, right?

23 A. Ma'am, L IV Performance Lab Corporation is a

24 corporation, and Genostim Performance Labs is a legal

25 DBA that is L IV Performance Lab Corporation.

1 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

2 Q. In 2021 you told, when you filed the  
3 franchise tax report --

4 A. I received a loan.

5 Q. -- that you were the director of L IV  
6 Performance. We agreed to that --

7 MS. LEWIS: Objection --

8 Q. -- right?

9 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

10 Q. And this has your signature at the bottom of  
11 this document, does it not?

12 A. Which, this document right here?

13 Q. Mm-hmm, Exhibit 14.

14 A. This document right here?

15 Q. That's right, sir.

16 A. You know, I'd have to ask the CPA, because  
17 she filled out this information.

18 Q. Okay. So let me -- let me simplify this.

19 Mr. Crockett, we've had numerous  
20 hearings in this case, right?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. And several times prior to 2019, you  
23 indicated that you were the director of L IV  
24 Performance, right?

25 A. No. This is where the confusion comes in.



1 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
2 after no.

3 A. So I'll have to say no.

4 Q. Fair enough. Do you -- you don't recall  
5 that testimony previously in this case? It's okay if  
6 you don't. Just yes or no.

7 A. Ma'am, I don't recall the -- I'll just say I  
8 don't recall.

9 Q. Okay. And are you currently the director of  
10 any entity?

11 A. I am not.

12 Q. You're not of any entity?

13 A. To the best of my knowledge, no.

14 Q. Okay. What is Bunker Studios?

15 A. Ma'am, it's -- I can't talk about Bunker  
16 Studios. It's -- it's connected with Genostim  
17 Performance Labs.

18 (Exhibit 6 marked.)

19 Q. I'm showing you what's been marked as  
20 Exhibit 6. You filed a certificate of formation in  
21 2017 for Bunker Studios, didn't you?

22 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

23 A. I believe Drew Siegel did.

24 Q. Okay. Well, if you turn to the last page,  
25 it has your signature on the document, says it was

1 executed by you. You see that?

2 A. I see the signature.

3 Q. Is -- your testimony is, that's not your  
4 signature?

5 A. No, ma'am.

6 Q. That's not your signature?

7 A. No, ma'am.

8 Q. Whose signature is it?

9 A. I can't tell you.

10 Q. You don't know who registered an entity in  
11 Bunker Studios, Inc., for Lauriston Crockett, III, in  
12 2017?

13 A. I would say that you'd probably have to  
14 refer back to the attorney.

15 Q. Do you remember previously testifying that  
16 you set up this business?

17 A. No, ma'am, I do not.

18 Q. So just to be clear, are you concerned that  
19 there's a government document that's been filed with a  
20 fraudulent signature that's representing themselves to  
21 be you?

22 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

23 A. No, I'm -- no. No, I'm not.

24 Q. You're not concerned about it?

25 A. No, not at this time.

1 Q. Okay. So if I were to reach out to the  
2 Secretary of State today and indicate that there's a  
3 fraud on this entity filing, would that concern you?

4 A. No, ma'am.

5 Q. Okay. Do you recall in the hearing in 2018  
6 indicating that you were the director of numerous  
7 entities?

8 A. No, ma'am, I do not.

9 Q. Do you have a copy of all the transcripts in  
10 this case, Mr. Crockett?

11 A. I can't -- I can say, no, I don't believe I  
12 do.

13 Q. Have you -- did you review any transcripts  
14 in coming into this deposition today?

15 A. No, ma'am, I did not.

16 Q. Fair to say you don't recall what you  
17 testified to in 2017 and 2018?

18 A. Ma'am, how can a question like that be  
19 answered?

20 Q. It could be answered yes or no,  
21 Mr. Crockett.

22 A. Then I would say, no, I do not remember all  
23 the testimony.

24 Q. Okay. And do you recall that -- give me  
25 just a second.

1 (Exhibit 3 marked.)

2 I'm showing you what's been marked as  
3 Exhibit 3. Do you recall producing this document,  
4 2019?

5 A. Ma'am, this is a corporate document. I do  
6 not have the right to talk about or discuss anything  
7 on this document.

8 Q. Okay. Mr. Crockett, do you recall that you  
9 produced this document to my office in 2019?

10 A. Ma'am, I would have to have my CPA here to  
11 actually go through this document to see if this is a  
12 true and correct copy.

13 Q. So your testimony is, you don't recall the  
14 Court ordering you to produce this document in 2019?

15 A. No, ma'am, I -- I don't actually remember  
16 that.

17 Q. Okay. Do you remember a hearing where Drew  
18 Siegel appeared, and I believe a Ramon, on your behalf  
19 representing the entities?

20 A. Ramon?

21 Q. I believe his name is Ramon. Could be  
22 wrong.

23 A. Attorney Ray Rodriguez?

24 Q. Potentially.

25 A. Raymond Rodriguez.

1 Q. Okay.

2 A. Yes.

3 Q. Do you recall a hearing where Raymond  
4 Rodriguez and Drew Siegel appeared on behalf of the  
5 entities?

6 A. Ma'am, you're talking about a corporate  
7 entity. I don't believe I was involved in that.

8 Q. Okay. Well, Mr. Crockett, my question to  
9 you is, do you recall being present at that hearing?

10 A. No, ma'am, I do not.

11 Q. Do you recall the Court ordering that the  
12 entity turn over these documents?

13 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

14 A. No, ma'am, I don't recall.

15 Q. Do you recall the Court ordering that L IV  
16 Performance turn over these documents?

17 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

18 A. No, ma'am, I don't recall.

19 Q. Okay. And if we look through this document  
20 here, the tax return for L IV Performance, it  
21 indicates that it does online sales for peptides; is  
22 that right?

23 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

24 A. Ma'am, I can't talk about anything having to  
25 do with the corporation.

1 Q. Okay. You're refusing to tell the Court  
2 what this entity does?

3 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

4 Q. Is that a yes?

5 A. I'm going to refer back to my last answer.

6 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

7 Q. Is that a yes? Are you refusing to tell  
8 this Court what this entity does?

9 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

10 A. Yes, ma'am.

11 Q. Okay. And if we turn to the tax returns, it  
12 lists you as the sole officer of L IV Performance.  
13 Would you agree with me?

14 MS. LEWIS: What page specifically are  
15 you talking about?

16 MS. HAYES: There's no page numbers on  
17 it, but it's got L 25-E at the top left corner.

18 MS. LEWIS: What page would that be?

19 MS. HAYES: L 25-E is at the top left  
20 corner. I can count them. It's actually the 11th  
21 page of that document, yeah.

22 A. So it's not the 25th page; it's the 11th  
23 page?

24 Q. It is the 11th page of this document. And  
25 on the top left corner, it says, L 25-E. The title of

1 the document is, Compensation of Officers, on  
2 Exhibit 3.

3 Do you see that document?

4 A. Yes, I do.

5 Q. And it purports to show that you're the only  
6 officer that's compensated for this L IV Performance  
7 in 2019; is that correct?

8 A. In 2019, yes.

9 Q. And it indicates that you own 40 percent of  
10 the common stock; is that right?

11 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

12 Q. On the same page, sir.

13 A. Oh, let me go back to that one.

14 Yes.

15 Q. Okay. And it doesn't list where the other  
16 60 percent of this entity is held; is that right?

17 A. I don't see it on this document.

18 Q. Okay. And would you agree with me that on  
19 prior returns that you produced for this entity, you  
20 owned more than 40 percent of stock --

21 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

22 Q. -- in L IV Performance?

23 A. I can't agree with that. I haven't seen the  
24 document.

25 Q. Okay. Do you recall owning more than

1 40 percent of L IV Performance since the time this  
2 litigation began?

3 A. I -- I don't remember the percentages.

4 Q. Okay. Did you work for L IV Performance in  
5 2018?

6 A. Yes, ma'am.

7 Q. Okay. Did you work for L IV Performance in  
8 2017?

9 A. Yes, ma'am.

10 Q. Okay. And do you know what guideline child  
11 support is?

12 A. No, ma'am.

13 Q. Do you recall your dep- -- the deposition of  
14 your accountant being taken?

15 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

16 A. I vaguely remember.

17 Q. Let me ask it a different way.

18 Do you recall the deposition of Martha  
19 Taylor?

20 A. I vaguely remember.

21 Q. Okay. Martha Taylor is the -- your  
22 accountant, your personal accountant; is that correct?

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. Okay. And at the time we took her  
25 deposition, she was also the accountant for the



1 various entities in which you had an interest; is that  
2 right?

3 A. Yes.

4 Q. And she discussed in her deposition how you  
5 would utilize the corporation to run your personal  
6 bills through; is that right?

7 A. I don't know.

8 Q. You don't know?

9 A. I don't remember her saying that at all.

10 Q. Okay. In fact, she indicated that a portion  
11 of your salary was paid directly to your personal  
12 bills in lieu of receiving compensation physically.  
13 Do you recall that testimony?

14 A. I --

15 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

16 A. I do not recall that.

17 Q. Okay. If we turn to the last page of that  
18 Exhibit 3 that I gave you, it shows on the last page  
19 of the expenses -- you see that, the deductions? Do  
20 you see that?

21 A. The last page here?

22 Q. Yes. Yeah, that's the correct page.

23 Do you see where these are your  
24 deductions that are listed for the entity of L IV  
25 Performance for 2019?

1 A. Yes.

2 Q. Okay. And do you see that on legal  
3 professional it has \$56,000? Do you see that?

4 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

5 A. Legal professions?

6 Q. Sure. About halfway down this box --

7 A. Oh, yeah --

8 Q. -- there's a line --

9 A. -- legal professional.

10 Q. -- legal professional, with a total of  
11 \$56,776. Do you see that?

12 A. Mm-hmm.

13 Q. And are those -- any of those fees your  
14 personal attorneys' fees that's been paid in this  
15 custody case?

16 A. Ma'am, I don't know.

17 Q. Okay. And what about down there at the  
18 very, very bottom where it says, Bunker Studio? Do  
19 you see that it totals \$96,644?

20 A. I do.

21 Q. Okay. And as the sole employee of L IV  
22 Performance in 2019, can you tell me why you were  
23 paying \$96,644 to Bunker Studios?

24 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

25 A. No, I can't.

1 Q. Okay. And what is Bunker Studios?

2 A. Bunker Studios is a subsidiary of Genostim  
3 Performance Labs, so I can't speak about it.

4 Q. Okay. Well, you're the -- the owner of it,  
5 right?

6 A. No.

7 Q. You're the sole director of it?

8 A. No.

9 Q. And were you at some point in 2019 the sole  
10 director of it?

11 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

12 A. No.

13 Q. When was the last time you were the sole  
14 director of Bunker Studios?

15 A. Never.

16 Q. So when you -- do you -- do you know what  
17 Bunker Studios is?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. Okay. Do you agree with me, it's an entity  
20 that's been filed with the Secretary of State?

21 A. I believe so, yes.

22 Q. And at any time since its origination in  
23 2017, were you a director of Bunker Studios?

24 A. Yes.

25 Q. Okay. At what point in time were you a

1 director of Bunker Studios?

2 A. Ma'am, I don't remember.

3 Q. Well, you've indicated you -- you remember  
4 it wasn't in 2019, right?

5 A. Mm-hmm.

6 Q. And you said it didn't occur ever in 2017.  
7 So help me understand, when were you a director of  
8 Bunker Studio?

9 A. I don't remember.

10 THE WITNESS: You guys mind if I take a  
11 restroom break? I didn't take one earlier.

12 MS. HAYES: No, we can take a short  
13 break.

14 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

15 MS. HAYES: Mm-hmm.

16 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're off record at  
17 11:25 a.m.

18 (Recess from 11:24 a.m. to 11:31 a.m.)

19 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're back on record  
20 at 11:32 a.m.

21 MS. HAYES: Thank you.

22 (Exhibit 1 marked.)

23 Q. I'm presenting you with Exhibit 1.

24 Actually, before we move on to  
25 Exhibit 1, how many vehicles do you own in your name,

1 Mr. Crockett?

2 A. One.

3 Q. And what vehicle is that?

4 A. It is a 2020 Ram pickup truck.

5 Q. Okay. And how many vehicles do you drive  
6 that are owned by Genostim?

7 A. One.

8 Q. And what vehicle is that?

9 A. It is a 2003 H2 Hummer.

10 Q. And is that the vehicle that's out front of  
11 this building today?

12 A. Yes, ma'am.

13 Q. And it's got a Genostim license plate?

14 A. Yes, ma'am.

15 Q. Okay. Have you previously driven other cars  
16 that contain a Genostim license plate in the last five  
17 years?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. Okay. What vehicles did you previously  
20 drive with a Genostim license plate?

21 A. A 2018 Ram truck, the 2020 Ram truck, the  
22 Hummer. To the best of my knowledge, those are the  
23 only three vehicles.

24 Q. And at some point -- well, at what point did  
25 you begin driving the Genostim Hummer?

1 A. Well, it's -- it's not my car. It's a  
2 company car.

3 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

4 Q. Just what year.

5 A. I don't recall.

6 Q. Okay. Well, how long have you been driving  
7 the Hummer?

8 A. I don't remember.

9 Q. Okay. At some point, is this the same  
10 Hummer that had your child's face on it?

11 A. Yes.

12 Q. And does it still have your child's face on  
13 it?

14 A. No, it does not.

15 Q. When did you take that off?

16 A. I believe, a year ago.

17 Q. Okay.

18 A. I don't remember.

19 Q. Okay. And why did you have a picture of  
20 your son on your corporate vehicle?

21 A. I don't really understand the question.

22 Q. Well, why did you put a picture of your  
23 child -- why did your company that you're an employee  
24 of put a picture of your child on their car?

25 A. We chose to. I gave permission to.

1 Q. Who did you give permission to?

2 A. The Board of Directors.

3 Q. And who is that?

4 A. Can't give you that information, ma'am.

5 Q. Because you're refusing to give that  
6 information?

7 A. I cannot. I'm only an employee.

8 MS. HAYES: Okay. Objection,  
9 nonresponsive.

10 Q. Do you know the information, sir?

11 A. Ma'am?

12 Q. Do you know who is the Board of Directors  
13 for Genostim?

14 A. Yes, I do.

15 Q. Okay. So you're just refusing to give that  
16 information to the Court; is that right?

17 A. I do not have the right to give you that  
18 information.

19 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

20 Q. It's just a yes or no, Mr. Crockett.

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. Okay. And do you recall driving a Lexus  
23 GX 460 with the license plate Genostim?

24 A. Oh, yes. Thank you.

25 Q. Do you remember having a Corvette, an old

1 Corvette?

2 A. Yes.

3 Q. Do you still have that old Corvette?

4 A. No.

5 Q. What happened to it?

6 A. It was sold.

7 Q. Did you sell it? Was it in your name?

8 A. No. It was -- it was a corporate car,  
9 and -- and so it was sold.

10 Q. But it was purchased during the period of  
11 time where you were the sole owner of Genostim, right?

12 A. I don't recall.

13 Q. Do you recall previously testifying to that?

14 A. No, never.

15 Q. Okay. Do you recall an old Mercedes that  
16 you would drive in this case?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. Okay. And who was that owned by?

19 A. I -- it was a corporate vehicle.

20 Q. Okay. And was it purchased during the  
21 period of time that you were the sole owner of  
22 Genostim?

23 A. I don't remember.

24 Q. Okay. Do you recall driving vehicles with a  
25 license plate other than Genostim in the last -- since



1 this litigation started?

2 A. Yes.

3 Q. Do you have any vehicles that have license  
4 plate maybe affiliated with L IV Performance?

5 A. The 2020 Ram truck and the H2 Hummer.

6 Q. Both of those have Genostim or L IV  
7 Performance on the plate?

8 A. Genostim. A derivative of Genostim that --

9 Q. Okay. And anything -- is there any vehicles  
10 that you've driven in the last few years that have had  
11 L IV Performance or something associated with that?

12 A. No.

13 Q. So the only vehicles that you can think of  
14 that you've driven in the last few years have either  
15 been your personal vehicle or one that has a Genostim  
16 plate; is that correct?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. And the -- the picture of your son that was  
19 on the Hummer, why did you decide to remove it?

20 A. It has to do with Corporate making  
21 decisions, so...

22 Q. Okay. And do you -- do you know who made  
23 that decision to remove it from your vehicle?

24 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

25 A. Yes.

1 Q. Okay. And will you tell the Court who  
2 instructed you to remove your son's picture from your  
3 vehicle?

4 A. No, ma'am, I will not.

5 Q. Okay. Do you know how many vehicles are  
6 currently owned by Genostim?

7 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

8 A. Ma'am, I can't give you information about  
9 corporate affairs.

10 Q. Okay. That's not what my question was,  
11 so --

12 MS. HAYES: -- object to nonresponsive.

13 Q. Do you know how many vehicles are owned by  
14 Genostim?

15 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

16 A. Ma'am, it comes back to corporate affairs,  
17 and so my --

18 MS. HAYES: Objection, non- --

19 A. -- answer is, I'm not going to answer the  
20 question.

21 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

22 Q. It's just a yes or no. Do you know the  
23 information about how many vehicles are owned by  
24 Genostim?

25 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

1 MS. HAYES: What's your objection?

2 MS. LEWIS: Relevance.

3 Q. Okay. You can answer. Do you know the  
4 information?

5 A. I've -- I've already answered.

6 Q. No, sir, you haven't.

7 A. Yes, I have.

8 Q. Okay.

9 A. I'm not going to talk about corporate  
10 affairs or -- or any -- any ownership or anything they  
11 have. I'm a -- I'm just an employee.

12 Q. So just for the record, you're refusing to  
13 answer the question about whether you know if -- how  
14 many vehicles are owned by Genostim?

15 A. Ma'am, I'm going to refer back to my -- my  
16 last answer.

17 Q. It's just a yes -- Mr. Crockett, you have to  
18 answer the question on the record. Are you refusing  
19 to give this Court the information about whether you  
20 know if Genostim -- well, how many vehicles Genostim  
21 owns? Are you refusing to give the Court that  
22 information?

23 A. I don't have the right to give that, so yes.

24 Q. Okay. Now, looking at Exhibit 1 that I  
25 handed you a few minutes ago --

1 A. Mm-hmm.

2 Q. -- if we refer to this document, do you  
3 recall agreeing to fund a trust for Lauriston  
4 Crockett, IV?

5 Trying to find the exact page for you.  
6 Do you recall?

7 A. I recall the conversation but not under the  
8 guidelines presented.

9 Q. Okay. Explain that response to me. What  
10 do -- what do you mean, under the guidelines  
11 presented?

12 A. Well, it's very disturbing and grotesque, in  
13 my opinion.

14 Q. Okay. What guidelines are you referring to,  
15 sir?

16 A. Ms. Ngo stating that if a trust is set up,  
17 and that even if Lauriston has a family and he dies in  
18 some nature, that she or her family would receive the  
19 funds from the trust, not his children or his wife if  
20 they existed at that time.

21 Q. Okay.

22 A. I never agreed upon that, and I find that  
23 disturbing and grotesque.

24 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
25 prior to, I never agreed upon that.

1 A. Yes, but it is correct.

2 Q. So is it fair to say that you do recall  
3 agreeing to create a trust for your son?

4 A. Not under these guidelines.

5 Q. Okay. What was your understanding of the  
6 trust you were supposed to create for your son?

7 A. Ma'am, that was so long ago I don't remember  
8 the details without...

9 Q. Well, you understand there's been a civil  
10 cause of action filed in this case regarding breach of  
11 your agreement to create that trust, right?

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. Okay. And so, are you telling this Court  
14 that you don't recall what your obligations were to  
15 fund the trust?

16 A. I don't remember, to tell you the truth. It  
17 was so long ago.

18 Q. Okay. You would agree with me that the  
19 point of the trust was to create some sort of benefit  
20 for your son, right?

21 A. A benefit for him, yes.

22 Q. Okay. And do -- did you purchase life  
23 insurance to -- for the benefit of your son as well?

24 A. I have life insurance.

25 Q. Okay. And whose -- how many policies do you

1 have?

2 A. I have one.

3 Q. Okay. And who is the beneficiary of that  
4 policy?

5 A. Lauriston Crockett, IV, and Maxton Lee  
6 Crockett, I.

7 Q. Okay. And how much is that policy?

8 A. 250,000.

9 Q. And when did you purchase that policy,  
10 approximately?

11 A. Ms. Hayes, I -- I -- years ago. I don't  
12 remember.

13 Q. Okay. Well, you've indicated that Maxton is  
14 on the policy. Did you just add Maxton to the policy?

15 A. Yes, ma'am, I did.

16 Q. Okay. And you indicated he's only four and  
17 a half weeks old, so when did you add Maxton to the  
18 policy?

19 A. Probably a week after he was born.

20 MS. HAYES: I'll find it on a break.

21 Q. Pardon?

22 A. A week after he was born.

23 Q. Okay. And --

24 A. Same --

25 Q. I'm sorry. Go ahead.

1 A. Same time I put him on the health insurance.

2 Q. Okay. And do -- who do you have health  
3 insurance through?

4 A. Oh. American -- US American, I believe.

5 Q. Okay. And is that through your employer?

6 A. No.

7 Q. Is that a -- that's a private policy?

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. Are you a 1099 employee with Genostim?

10 A. Ma'am, I -- I don't know exactly how  
11 Martha's got things set up, to tell you the truth.

12 Q. Okay. Well, do you receive a W-2 or a 1099  
13 from your employer every year?

14 A. Again, have to ask Martha. I don't recall.

15 Q. Okay. Do you receive tax documents from  
16 your employer every year?

17 A. Yes, I do.

18 Q. Have you filed your taxes for 2020?

19 A. I -- I believe so, without referring back to  
20 Martha. I'd have to talk to her.

21 Q. Do you think you've filed --

22 A. I believe that --

23 Q. -- your taxes for 2021?

24 A. Well, I believe we are, because I owe the  
25 IRS over \$30,000 in back taxes.

1 Q. For what year do you owe the IRS?

2 A. Ma'am, again, without the documentation and  
3 speaking to Martha, I wasn't -- I'm not prepared to  
4 give an answer because I don't -- I don't know.

5 Q. Okay. Well, you understand that the court  
6 order requires you to supplement your income  
7 information in this case, right?

8 A. Ms. Hayes, I can assure you that if you  
9 requested that, that it would have been taken care of.  
10 I was not aware of that.

11 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

12 Q. Do you have a copy of your 2020 return  
13 and 2021 -- excuse me -- 2020 and 2021 tax return  
14 available to you?

15 A. I'm sure I can get it upon request.

16 Q. Okay. And can you request that and get that  
17 to your attorney?

18 A. If she requests it from me, I'm sure that I  
19 can.

20 Q. Okay. And can you also include with that  
21 any tax reporting documents that you have like a W-2  
22 or a 1099?

23 A. Ma'am, if my attorney requests it, then I'll  
24 turn over any documents that she requests.

25 Q. Okay. Sir, you understand there's an



1 outstanding court order in this case requiring you to  
2 turn over these documents already?

3 A. No, ma'am.

4 Q. Do you recall that?

5 A. No, ma'am.

6 Q. Do you remember the Court compelling you and  
7 sanctioning you for not turning over income-reporting  
8 documents?

9 A. No, ma'am, I don't remember that.

10 MS. HAYES: I know what the problem is.  
11 Can we go off the record for one second?

12 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're off record at  
13 11:46 a.m.

14 (Discussion off the record.)

15 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're back on record  
16 at 11:46 a.m.

17 Q. Okay. Do you recall how much you -- and you  
18 don't have to. I'll bring you the document this  
19 afternoon. But do you recall how much you were  
20 ordered in a life insurance policy to maintain for the  
21 benefit of your son?

22 A. I was ordered?

23 Q. Correct.

24 A. I don't ever remember being ordered to have  
25 any life insurance. I remember what Judge Lopez said.

1 There was no order. Matter of fact, he said he did  
2 not have the right to order me to do any --

3 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

4 A. -- any insurance at all.

5 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

6 Q. Do you remember how we agreed, when I lodged  
7 an objection, that you would stop talking?

8 A. Yes, ma'am.

9 Q. Okay. What current monthly expenses do you  
10 have?

11 A. House payment, car payment, child support,  
12 insurance, electric, water, Internet.

13 Q. Do you pay your own mortgage payment?

14 A. Ma'am, my house is leased. And because  
15 corporation is involved, I'm not willing to make a  
16 comment on that.

17 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

18 Q. Sir, you just testified to this Court  
19 earlier today that you purchased the house on  
20 Wakefield, and we saw the loan application. Do you  
21 remember that?

22 A. Mm-hmm.

23 Q. Now you're telling the Court that it's  
24 leased?

25 A. Yes.

1 Q. Okay. And so do you make a mortgage payment  
2 to your mortgage provider?

3 A. Yes.

4 Q. Okay. How much is the mortgage payment that  
5 you make to your mortgage provider?

6 A. Approximately 2,300.

7 Q. Okay. And that's exactly what the rent was  
8 at your old house, wasn't it?

9 A. No.

10 Q. It's not. Okay. So if we look back on that  
11 application right there in front of you, you told --  
12 on the loan application, you indicated that your rent  
13 payment was \$2,300. Do you remember that?

14 A. At the end of the lease, yes.

15 Q. Okay. And so does your mortgage payment get  
16 paid from your personal bank account?

17 A. No.

18 Q. Where is your personal bank account; where  
19 do you hold the account?

20 A. Frost Bank.

21 Q. And how long has it been with Frost Bank?

22 A. Maybe five or six years.

23 Q. Okay. And how many personal bank accounts  
24 do you -- do you hold an interest in?

25 A. One.

1 Q. And is that a checking or a savings account?

2 A. Well, excuse me. Two.

3 Q. Okay. And is that a checking and a savings?

4 A. It is a savings and a checking account.

5 Q. Okay. And you have not produced any  
6 statements in this case since 2018 for your personal  
7 bank accounts; isn't that true?

8 A. I can't -- I don't know.

9 Q. Okay. Well, do you have access to your  
10 personal bank account statements?

11 A. Yes.

12 Q. Okay. And can you obtain the statements  
13 from that account from 2018 forward and produce those  
14 to your lawyer?

15 A. From what dates?

16 Q. 2018. Say January 1st of 2018 forward and  
17 produce those to your lawyer?

18 A. Ma'am, if my attorney asks me to do, yes.

19 Q. Okay. And you understand the Court has  
20 already ordered you to do this, right, Mr. Crockett?

21 A. No, ma'am.

22 Q. Okay. And if I look at your personal bank  
23 statements, we won't see that a mortgage payment is  
24 being made; is that right?

25 A. Mortgage payment is being made.

1 Q. Is it being made from your personal bank  
2 account?

3 A. No.

4 Q. How will I see it on your personal bank  
5 statements if it's not being made from your personal  
6 bank account?

7 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

8 Q. You just indicated to the Court that the  
9 bank statements, when you turn them over, will show  
10 that you're making a mortgage payment; is that right?

11 A. No, ma'am. You asked me what expenses I  
12 had. I answered the question.

13 Q. Okay. Specifically, Mr. Crockett, I just  
14 asked you, if we look at your personal bank  
15 statements, are we going to see that a mortgage  
16 payment is paid from that account?

17 A. You didn't say personally. You asked me  
18 what my expenses were.

19 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

20 Q. Let's make it real clear for the Court.

21 If I look at your personal bank  
22 statements, am I going to see that your mortgage  
23 payment is being made from that account?

24 A. From my personal account?

25 Q. Correct.

1 A. No.

2 Q. Okay. Who pays your mortgage payment?

3 A. A lessee.

4 Q. A lessee?

5 A. Mm-hmm.

6 Q. And you have a lease on your home currently?

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. And who do you have a lease with on your  
9 home?

10 A. Ma'am, the corporation is involved, so I  
11 can't give that answer.

12 Q. You have a lease contract with the  
13 corporation for your home?

14 A. For using the home for officing, shipping,  
15 whatever other things they have, yeah.

16 Q. Do you -- are you aware of whether or not  
17 there's a restriction on your mortgage about whether  
18 or not you can sublet your home without the consent of  
19 the lienholder?

20 A. No, ma'am.

21 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

22 Q. So it's your testimony, though, that a  
23 lessee pay -- pays your mortgage for you, because you  
24 don't pay it, right?

25 A. Yes.

1 Q. Okay. And do they also pay your utilities  
2 for you?

3 A. Yes.

4 Q. And do they pay your car payment for you?

5 A. Yes.

6 Q. Okay. And who do you have a lease agreement  
7 with?

8 A. Genostim Performance Labs.

9 Q. And when did you enter into a lease  
10 agreement with Genostim Performance Labs for your  
11 Wakefield home?

12 A. I don't correct -- I don't remember the  
13 date.

14 Q. Was it within the last two years?

15 A. Yes.

16 Q. Is Genostim Performance Lab aware of the  
17 fact that your girlfriend is now residing in that  
18 home?

19 A. Residing --

20 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

21 Q. Is Genostim Performance Lab aware that your  
22 girlfriend is residing in the Wakefield home that they  
23 are leasing?

24 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

25 A. Ma'am, with the corporation involved, I'm

1 not going to make a comment.

2 Q. Have you alerted Genostim Performance Lab  
3 that your girlfriend is living in the home?

4 A. Yes.

5 Q. Okay. And have you updated your lease with  
6 Genostim Performance Lab to ensure that they -- that  
7 that is reflected in your lease agreement with them?

8 A. No.

9 Q. Are you a member of a country club?

10 A. Am I a member of a country club?

11 Q. That's correct.

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. Okay. And what -- where are you a member of  
14 a country club?

15 A. Prestonwood Country Club.

16 Q. Do you personally make the payment to  
17 Countrywood -- to Prestonwood Country Club?

18 A. No, I do not.

19 Q. Does Genostim make that payment for your  
20 membership?

21 A. Yes, because it's in their behalf.

22 Q. Okay. So is the country club membership in  
23 your name or the name of an entity?

24 A. I believe it's in both, to the best of my  
25 knowledge.



1 Q. So it's your understanding that there are  
2 two separate memberships at Prestonwood Country Club,  
3 one for you and one for an entity?

4 A. No, ma'am. That's not what I said.

5 Q. Okay. Well, are you a member, you  
6 personally, Lauriston Crockett, a member at  
7 Prestonwood Country Club?

8 A. I believe, to the best of my knowledge...

9 Ma'am, I'm going to have to refer back  
10 to -- is my name on the lease? Yes. I mean on the  
11 country club? Yes.

12 As far as anything having to do with  
13 Genostim, I'm not going to comment.

14 Q. Well, you don't pay for it, right?

15 A. No.

16 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

17 Q. Do you have an employment contract with  
18 Genostim?

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. Okay. And when was that employment contract  
21 entered into?

22 A. I don't remember the date.

23 Q. Was it in the last three years?

24 A. I don't remember the date.

25 Q. Okay. Can you produce that employment

1 contract to your attorney?

2 A. If she requests it, yes.

3 Q. You understand again, Mr. Crockett, all of  
4 these documents have already been compelled by the  
5 Court. You understand that?

6 A. No, ma'am, I do not.

7 Q. Okay. How many attorneys have you had in  
8 this case, seven or eight?

9 A. No.

10 Q. That's not true? How many do you think  
11 you've had?

12 A. Are you talking about the case starting from  
13 2015?

14 Q. That's -- I'm -- since 2017 when you filed  
15 your modification, how many attorneys have you had  
16 represent you?

17 A. I believe, five.

18 Q. Okay. Who are they?

19 A. Randy Essenburg, Mary McKnight, Tom McElyea.  
20 Julie Johnson second -- sat in as a second, and then  
21 Brian.

22 Q. Those are the only five you remember?

23 A. Sitting here right now, yes.

24 Q. Okay. How much have you paid in this case  
25 in attorneys' fees since 2017?

1 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

2 A. I don't know.

3 Q. You have no idea how much you've paid in  
4 legal fees towards this custody case --

5 A. I --

6 Q. -- since 2017?

7 A. I don't.

8 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

9 MS. HAYES: What's your objection?

10 MS. LEWIS: Pardon me?

11 MS. HAYES: Watts your objection?

12 MS. LEWIS: Relevance.

13 MS. HAYES: He's asking for attorneys'  
14 fees. I get to ask about it.

15 A. I don't have that information in front me.

16 Q. Okay. Well, is it a hundred thousand  
17 dollars, or is it more or less?

18 A. I'm not going to speculate.

19 Q. Okay. Well, you understand that you filed a  
20 claim for attorneys' fees in this case, right?

21 A. Yes, ma'am.

22 Q. And you're asking the Court to award you  
23 attorneys' fees --

24 A. Mm-hmm.

25 Q. -- right?

1 A. Mm-hmm.

2 Q. So I'm asking you, what does that number  
3 look like? How much money have you paid?

4 A. I would have to refer back to my attorneys.  
5 I don't have those numbers. I don't remember the  
6 numbers, and I don't have them in front of me. I'm  
7 not going to speculate.

8 Q. Well, how much of a retainer did you give  
9 Mr. Bagley?

10 A. \$5,000.

11 Q. How much of a retainer did you give  
12 Ms. McKnight?

13 A. 25,000.

14 Q. How much of a retainer did you give  
15 Mr. McElyea?

16 A. 5,000, I believe.

17 Q. Okay. And what about Theresa Creevy; do you  
18 remember her?

19 A. Yes. She was second chair.

20 Q. And who was she a second chair to?

21 A. She was going to be second chair to Brian.

22 Q. Did you pay her a retainer?

23 A. You know, I don't -- she only worked on  
24 this case for such a short period of time, I don't  
25 remember. I'll have to go and check my records. I

1 believe so, but I don't remember the amount.

2 Q. Okay. When you paid Mr. Bagley his  
3 retainer, did you pay it by -- from your bank account  
4 or by credit card?

5 A. I believe -- I don't remember.

6 Q. Okay. Well, did you pay your attorneys'  
7 fees to Mr. Bagley, or did some entity pay it for you?

8 A. No, I did.

9 Q. Okay. And did you pay your attorneys' fees  
10 to Ms. McKnight, or did an entity do it?

11 A. No, I did. I believe it's through credit  
12 cards.

13 Q. Okay.

14 A. To the best of my knowledge. I don't  
15 remember.

16 Q. That's fair. And what credit cards do you  
17 hold?

18 A. American Express, Citicorp, Discover,  
19 SunTrust Mastercard, Chase, Home Depot, Lowe's,  
20 PayPal, and Amazon.

21 Q. Okay. And you haven't turned over any  
22 statements for any credit cards since 2018; isn't that  
23 true?

24 A. Ma'am, I -- I don't know.

25 Q. Okay. And will you agree, assuming that you

1 identify the court order that compels you to produce  
2 those, that you will turn over all statements since  
3 2018 to your lawyer for production in this case?

4 A. If my attorney has requested it.

5 And my attorneys in the past, I  
6 expected them to protect me and do what the Court has  
7 ordered.

8 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

9 Q. Will you agree to produce those records from  
10 2018 forward to your current lawyer so that those can  
11 be produced in this case?

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. Okay.

14 A. If she requires me to.

15 Q. Okay. Now, have you been able to get a copy  
16 of your legal file from each of these lawyers that  
17 we've discussed here today?

18 A. No.

19 Q. Are you aware of the court order compelling  
20 you to turn over a list of 28 documents to all -- 28  
21 categories of documents to my office?

22 A. No, ma'am, I am not aware of that at all.

23 Q. Okay. Under your employment contract with  
24 Genostim, how much does it say you're going to get  
25 paid?

1 A. This year I'll make 75,000.

2 Q. But what's -- what does the contract say  
3 that you signed?

4 A. It's not a contract of a certain amount. It  
5 has to do with percentages and profitability of the  
6 corporation.

7 Q. Okay. So you receive a percentage based on  
8 their success?

9 A. Yes.

10 Q. Okay. And does it include terms for them  
11 renting your home or paying for your utilities or your  
12 membership at the country club?

13 A. No.

14 Q. So are those oral agreements that you have  
15 with the entity?

16 A. I don't understand the question.

17 Q. Sir, you just indicated those things are not  
18 in your employment contract. Is there a separate  
19 contract that governs the payment of your expenses by  
20 Genostim?

21 A. These aren't my expenses. These are  
22 corporate expenses, so I can't make a comment on that.

23 Q. You understand that the mortgage of your  
24 house is in your name alone, right?

25 A. Yes, I do.

1 Q. Okay. And you understand that your mortgage  
2 company likely has a restriction precluding you from  
3 subletting your home without their consent?

4 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

5 A. I have no knowledge of that.

6 Q. Have you done any investigation into that?

7 A. I have no knowledge of that.

8 Q. Who is the lienholder on your house?

9 A. Oh, it just switched. I don't remember the  
10 name of it.

11 Q. Okay. I'm going to leave a blank in the  
12 deposition. Can you go back and look and provide the  
13 name of your current lienholder on your house?

14 A. Yes.

15 (Request for Information to be filled  
16 in on the Changes and Signature page at the end.)

17 Q. And just so I'm clear, Genostim made --  
18 make -- pays that payment directly to this lienholder;  
19 is that right?

20 A. It has to do with corporate affairs, ma'am.  
21 I'm not going to answer the question.

22 Q. Okay. Well, does it come through you, and  
23 you send the payment?

24 A. It doesn't come through my personal bank  
25 account.



1 Q. Okay. Do they send you a physical check  
2 which you forward on to your mortgage provider?

3 A. Ma'am, I'm not going to talk about  
4 corporate.

5 Q. Mr. Crockett, I'm not asking you about  
6 corporate. I'm asking you about you.

7 Do you get a physical check from  
8 Genostim in the mail for -- which you forward to your  
9 mortgage company?

10 A. No.

11 Q. Okay. Who's the lawyer for Genostim; do you  
12 know?

13 A. Yes.

14 Q. Is that Drew Siegel?

15 A. Yes.

16 Q. So your personal civil lawyer is the same  
17 lawyer that Genostim uses?

18 A. Along with Raymond Rodriguez.

19 Q. Okay. How frequently do you get paid by  
20 Genostim?

21 A. How frequently?

22 Q. Correct. Do you get paid once a month, once  
23 every other week; what's your pay cycle?

24 A. I believe it's once a month.

25 Q. You're not aware of when you get a deposit

1 into your account?

2 A. I -- my CPA handles all of that.

3 Q. But it'll be reflected on your bank -- do  
4 you get a direct deposit from your company?

5 A. No.

6 Q. How do you get paid from Genostim?

7 A. I'll have to rely back to my CPA. She  
8 handles all my financial affairs.

9 Q. Mr. Crockett, you don't need a CPA to tell  
10 you how you get paid.

11 Do you get a deposit into your account?

12 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

13 A. No.

14 Q. Okay. Then how does money get from you --  
15 from Genostim to your wallet?

16 A. The CPA handles all this.

17 Q. You don't know how money gets into your own  
18 wallet?

19 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

20 A. Yes, ma'am. A small for -- amount is put  
21 into my personal account.

22 Q. Okay. So when we look at your bank  
23 statements that you're going to produce, it's going to  
24 show less than your salaried amount goes into your  
25 personal account?

1 A. Yes.

2 Q. Okay. And do you plan -- do you put your  
3 money in some other account, the remainder of your  
4 funds?

5 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

6 MS. HAYES: That was a bad question,  
7 yeah.

8 Q. The remainder of your salary, other than the  
9 amount -- the small amount that goes in your personal  
10 account, where does that go?

11 A. Small amounts go into a savings account.

12 Q. And is that the savings account also held at  
13 Frost?

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. How many outstanding loans do you have  
16 currently other than your mortgage?

17 A. Credit card debt?

18 Q. No. I'm sorry. That's -- that's fair. Not  
19 lines of credit or credit cards and not your mortgage  
20 company. Do you have any other loans outstanding to  
21 any entity or any person?

22 A. Other than -- because you --

23 Q. Sure. Other than your credit cards that  
24 you've put on the record and your mortgage for your  
25 house --

1 A. Mm-hmm.

2 Q. -- do you have any other loans that you --  
3 that -- that you're paying back currently to any other  
4 person?

5 A. Yes. Credit Union of Texas.

6 Q. Okay. Anybody else?

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. And who is that?

9 A. Genostim Performance Labs.

10 Q. Okay. Anybody else?

11 A. No.

12 Q. How much do you owe Genostim Performance  
13 Labs?

14 A. I don't have that information in front of  
15 me.

16 Q. Are you still currently taking ongoing loans  
17 from Genostim Performance Labs?

18 A. No.

19 Q. Okay. You understand Ms. Taylor testified  
20 that you would take a monthly loan draw from Genostim  
21 Performance Labs in her deposition, right?

22 A. I don't remember.

23 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

24 Q. You don't remember?

25 A. No. That was what, five years ago? I don't

1 recall.

2 Q. When did you last take a loan from Genostim  
3 Performance Lab?

4 A. I don't have that information in front of  
5 me.

6 And did you ask me if I'm still able to  
7 get loans from Genostim Performance Labs?

8 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

9 A. I'm -- I'm --

10 Q. My question is -- is, when did you last take  
11 a loan from Genostim Performance Labs?

12 A. I don't have that information in front of  
13 me.

14 Q. Was it in the last 12 months?

15 A. Yes.

16 Q. In the last 12 months, have you made any  
17 payments from your personal account to Genostim  
18 Performance Labs for repayment on those loans?

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. How much -- do you pay it on a consistent  
21 basis?

22 A. Ma'am, I don't have that information, so I  
23 couldn't tell you. I'd have to refer back to the CPA.

24 Q. Well, what are the terms of your loan  
25 agreement? Do you have to make a payment every month?

1 A. Yes.

2 Q. Okay. And how much do you pay every month?

3 A. It's different percentages.

4 Q. So a percentage of repayment is taken from  
5 your account by Genostim; is that right?

6 A. Yes.

7 Q. And who decides what amount that is to be  
8 sent?

9 A. That would be the Board and the CPA.

10 Q. Okay. But I mean for you personally. Do  
11 they -- do they send you a bill every month telling  
12 you how much you need to pay them?

13 A. Ma'am, we're talking about corporate  
14 affairs. I -- I'm not going to answer that.

15 Q. No, we're not, Mr. Crockett. I'm talking  
16 about you. Do you get -- how do you get notification  
17 of how much you are supposed to pay?

18 A. Through the CPA.

19 Q. Okay. Ms. Taylor contacts you and tells you  
20 how much you need to pay?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. Okay. And how does she contact you, by  
23 phone or by written correspondence?

24 A. By phone.

25 Q. Okay. And do you have a list of all the

1 payments that you've made to Genostim Performance Labs  
2 from your personal account?

3 A. Do I have a list?

4 Q. Sure. Is it like --

5 A. Yes, yes, it's documented.

6 Q. You had Mr. Siegel draft a document stating  
7 that you were considering personal bankruptcy. Do you  
8 remember that?

9 A. Yes.

10 Q. Okay. And what year was that?

11 A. Within the last year and a half, I -- I --  
12 to the best of my knowledge.

13 Q. You think a year and a half ago, you were  
14 contemplating personal bankruptcy?

15 A. I don't remember.

16 Q. Well, you tell me. When was the last time  
17 you contemplated personal bankruptcy?

18 A. I'm filing bankruptcy at this time.

19 Q. You're currently in the process of filing  
20 bankruptcy?

21 A. Yes, ma'am.

22 Q. Okay. And have you filed a petition for  
23 bankruptcy, for dissolution, currently? Or what have  
24 you filed? Let me ask that.

25 A. Attorney Holly Berguler (phonetic) is --

1 is -- or Berger is the attorney.

2 Q. Okay. Holly -- can you spell the last name?

3 A. I have to get it off my phone.

4 Let me just find it up here. I have it  
5 here. After a million baby pictures.

6 Please bear with me.

7 Q. Okay. Well, I'm not going to waste time.  
8 I'm going to leave a blank in the deposition, and you  
9 can come back and fill in her information, okay?

10 A. Yes.

11 (Request for Information to be filled  
12 in on the Changes and Signature page at the end.)

13 Q. Okay. But who does Holly work for; does she  
14 work for Drew?

15 A. No.

16 Q. Is she at a separate law firm?

17 A. Solo.

18 Q. She's a solo?

19 A. Mm-hmm.

20 Q. Is that a yes?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. And is that in Dallas or Plano?

23 A. That is in Dallas.

24 Q. Okay. And you've hired her, already paid  
25 her to file bankruptcy on your behalf?



1 A. Yes.

2 Law Office of Holly Guelich,  
3 G-U-E-L-I-C-H.

4 Q. Okay. And how much did you pay her to file  
5 for bankruptcy?

6 A. \$1,000.

7 Q. And when did you pay that?

8 A. Four months ago, five months ago. I don't  
9 recall.

10 Q. Okay. And what -- have you listed any -- is  
11 Genostim a creditor in your bankruptcy?

12 A. In my personal bankruptcy?

13 Q. Correct.

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. Is there anybody involved in this  
16 litigation, this custody case, that's a creditor in  
17 your bankruptcy?

18 A. I'm -- I'm sorry. I don't understand the  
19 question.

20 Q. All right, fair enough. Do you -- do you  
21 know if Holly has already filed on your behalf?

22 A. She has acquired all the information, and I  
23 believe she's filing in the next week. I have a  
24 conference with her this week to be caught up on  
25 everything.

1 Q. Do -- are you aware that a potential  
2 bankruptcy could stay this litigation from proceeding  
3 to trial?

4 A. No, I had no knowledge of that.

5 Q. Okay. Now, when this case started in  
6 2017 --

7 A. Ma'am, can -- can we stop? I -- I need to  
8 use the restroom. I've been drinking too much water.  
9 Can we take a quick break for me to use the restroom?

10 Q. Just so I'm clear, you continue to look at  
11 your phone during the course of this deposition --

12 A. I -- I picked up Holly's name on here. I  
13 can show you what I was looking at.

14 Q. I understand, Mr. Crockett, if you'll just  
15 allow me to put my sentence on the record.

16 A. Sure.

17 Q. You understand that you're not allowed to  
18 communicate during the course of this deposition,  
19 right?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. Okay. And we can't take breaks for the sole  
22 purpose of you contacting someone else. You  
23 understand that?

24 A. Yes.

25 Q. Okay. And so it's your testimony that you

1 need to take a two-minute break to use the restroom?

2 A. Yes, ma'am. I'll leave the phone right  
3 here.

4 Q. Okay.

5 MS. HAYES: I have no problem going off  
6 the record for two minutes.

7 THE WITNESS: Okay. Thank you.

8 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're off record at  
9 12:12 p.m.

10 (Recess from 12:11 p.m. to 12:15 p.m.)

11 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Back on record at  
12 12:15 p.m.

13 Q. Okay. Mr. Crockett, in 20, let's say, 7 --  
14 excuse me -- 2018, Vickie Alexander was appointed as  
15 the amicus attorney; is that right?

16 A. I -- I don't know the date, but I know  
17 she --

18 Q. There was --

19 A. -- was appointed.

20 Q. There was an amicus attorney appointed prior  
21 to her as well; is that correct?

22 A. Mr. Cobb.

23 Q. And actually one -- one additional; is that  
24 correct?

25 A. Ms. Turton.

1 Q. Correct. And so I guess Ms. Ami- -- excuse  
2 me -- Ms. Alexander must be the third amicus that was  
3 appointed on this case. Does that sound right?

4 A. To the best of my knowledge, yes.

5 Q. Okay. And she's currently being paid for by  
6 the court; is that correct?

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. And at that time that that court order was  
9 entered, it was entered as a result of both parties  
10 having insufficient income; is that correct?

11 A. I don't remember.

12 Q. Okay. And at the time, do you recall  
13 testifying that your salary was somewhere around  
14 \$50,000?

15 A. 55, I believe.

16 Q. Okay. And obviously last year it was a  
17 hundred and -- almost a hundred and fifty; is that  
18 right?

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. Okay. And it sounds like Genostim also pays  
21 for your personal expenses at home and your utilities;  
22 is that right?

23 A. Partial.

24 Q. Okay. Well, you indicated they -- that  
25 brings up a point.

1                   Does Genostim lease -- pay less for the  
2 mortgage than the mortgage note? Meaning, do you have  
3 to pay out of pocket any portion of your mortgage  
4 payment?

5           A.    Yes.

6           Q.    Okay. What portion do you have to pay out  
7 of pocket?

8           A.    It'll be taxes.

9           Q.    Okay. I'm talking about the mortgage  
10 payment. Do you escrow your taxes and insurance?

11          A.    Only insurance, not taxes.

12          Q.    Okay. So in your monthly mortgage payment,  
13 do you have to come out of pocket at all on a monthly  
14 basis to pay your mortgage payment?

15          A.    No.

16          Q.    Okay. So you're receiving -- you said your  
17 mortgage payment, you think, is \$2,300 a month?

18          A.    Approximately.

19          Q.    And then what approximately are utilities a  
20 month?

21          A.    Well, there's -- there's a second mortgage,  
22 too, so...

23          Q.    Does -- do you pay the second mortgage  
24 yourself?

25          A.    No. It's all in the lease.

1 Q. Okay. And so what is the amount of the  
2 second mortgage that you have in your name?

3 A. \$323.

4 Q. Okay. So approximately 2,600 and change is  
5 your mortgage payment, total?

6 A. Mortgage payment, yes.

7 Q. Okay. And then approximately how much are  
8 utilities?

9 A. Gas is maybe \$46. Electricity is maybe 120.

10 Q. Do you have cable and Internet?

11 A. Yes.

12 Q. And how much is that bill?

13 A. \$63.

14 Q. You pay \$63 in cable and Internet?

15 A. Mm-hmm.

16 Q. Okay. Who is your provider?

17 A. Frontier.

18 Q. Okay. And so the only utilities that you  
19 think are at the residence are gas, electric, and  
20 cable and Internet?

21 A. Lawn care.

22 Q. Is the lawn care paid by you individually?

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. Is your cell phone bill paid by you  
25 individually?

1 A. No.

2 Q. How much is your cell phone bill on a  
3 monthly basis?

4 A. \$136, I believe, to the best of my  
5 knowledge.

6 Q. Okay. So approximately \$350 a month are  
7 being paid -- utilities are being paid under this  
8 lease; is that right?

9 A. Approximately.

10 Q. Okay. And approximately another \$2,600 for  
11 your mortgage payment is being paid under this lease;  
12 is that right?

13 A. Approximately.

14 Q. So you're receiving a benefit of about  
15 \$3,000 a month as a result of the lease?

16 A. Benefits?

17 Q. Right. You're receiving a benefit. You're  
18 not having to pay that, right?

19 A. No.

20 Q. Okay. No, that's not correct or...

21 A. No, you asked me a question, was I able --  
22 was I paying that; and I said no.

23 Q. Okay. So -- but again, \$3,000 is  
24 approximately the value of what you're receiving under  
25 this lease -- is that correct -- on a monthly basis?

1 A. Approximately.

2 Q. Okay. And that's in addition to the  
3 \$150,000 that you were earning in 2021, right?

4 A. I don't believe -- I don't understand the  
5 question.

6 Q. Okay. Well, even at \$150,000, you  
7 understand your child support currently being --  
8 that's been ordered is well under guidelines, right?

9 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

10 A. No, I don't.

11 Q. Do you know how much you're supposed to pay  
12 for one child in the state of Texas for guideline  
13 child support?

14 A. No, I don't.

15 Q. Okay. Do you know how much you're supposed  
16 to pay for two children for guideline support in the  
17 state of Texas?

18 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

19 A. No, I don't.

20 Q. You told the Court that you were unable to  
21 pay any funds directly to Ms. Alexander in your prior  
22 testimony; is that right?

23 A. When?

24 Q. At any point in this liti- -- several times  
25 throughout this litigation.



1 A. No, ma'am, I don't recall that at all.

2 Q. Do you have the resources now to pay funds  
3 to Ms. Alexander?

4 A. I -- I don't know how to answer the  
5 question.

6 Q. Okay. Let me ask it a different way.  
7 Other than your lawn care -- oh, let me  
8 back up.

9 You also have your lease payment --  
10 excuse me -- your vehicle paid for by Genostim, you  
11 indicated, right?

12 A. It is a -- yes.

13 Q. Okay. But the truck that you own in your  
14 name alone, is that also paid by Genostim?

15 A. Yes. I have a -- I have an allowance for  
16 that.

17 Q. Okay. And what's that allowance?

18 A. \$626.

19 Q. Does that include your insurance for that  
20 vehicle?

21 A. No.

22 Q. Does -- do you pay insurance on that  
23 vehicle?

24 A. Ma'am, I'm going to take my watch off.

25 Q. Okay.

1 A. I don't want to be -- anybody saying that  
2 I'm disturbing.

3 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive;  
4 objection, sidebar.

5 Q. Do you pay insurance for that vehicle?

6 A. No. It's used in corporate.

7 Q. Do you know how much the insurance is for  
8 your personal vehicle?

9 A. No, I don't remember it right -- right at  
10 this moment.

11 Q. Okay. Do you have an individual policy for  
12 your vehicle?

13 A. Yes.

14 Q. And the corporation, or some corporation --

15 A. It's -- it's -- both names, I believe, are  
16 on the -- on the -- on the insurance policy.

17 Q. Your testimony is that Genostim and your  
18 individual name are on your individual policy for  
19 your --

20 A. To the --

21 Q. -- individual vehicle?

22 A. To the -- to the best of my knowledge. I  
23 can't tell you the last time I looked at it.

24 Q. Okay. Have you ever taken your son on a  
25 vacation?

1 A. Lauriston?

2 Q. Correct.

3 A. No.

4 Q. You clarified when I --

5 A. Well -- well, vacation, would you like to  
6 define vacation?

7 Q. Sure.

8 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
9 after no.

10 Q. You clarified when I asked you about your  
11 son. Have you taken Maxton somewhere in the last four  
12 and a half weeks on vacation?

13 A. I've taken him home.

14 Q. Is that a no? Have you taken your son  
15 outside the -- your -- your new son outside the state  
16 in the last four and a half weeks?

17 A. No, ma'am.

18 Q. Okay. Have you taken Lauriston, IV, out of  
19 state on vacation?

20 A. No.

21 Q. You understand that Lauriston has traveled  
22 with his mother on various trips, right?

23 A. Okay. I don't know where they go. I'm not  
24 informed usually.

25 Q. Okay. Do you recall a cruise that your son

1 went on with his mother?

2 A. I recall two, I believe.

3 Q. Okay. And do you recall one of them, you  
4 contacted the cruise's ship director and reported that  
5 your son was too ill to be on the ship?

6 A. I asked them to check on him because he was  
7 ill.

8 Q. Is that a yes, you remember making that  
9 phone call?

10 A. I do.

11 Q. Okay. Do you remember what year that was?

12 A. No, I'm -- I'm afraid I don't.

13 Q. And in fact, you asked him to not allow your  
14 son to travel; isn't that right?

15 A. From the doctor's orders and the  
16 pharmacist's orders, yes, I sure did.

17 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
18 other than yes.

19 A. Yes. Yes, ma'am, I did.

20 MS. HAYES: I'm going to stop here. I  
21 think it's a good place before I launch into a whole  
22 'nother topic.

23 MS. LEWIS: Okay.

24 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're off record at  
25 12:24 p.m.

1 (Recess from 12:24 p.m. to 1:28 p.m.)

2 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're back on record  
3 at 1:29 p.m.

4 Q. Okay. Mr. Crockett, we've just come back  
5 from lunch; and when we left off, we were talking  
6 about a cruise that your son went on with his mother.  
7 Do you remember that testimony?

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. Okay. And do you also recall that you told  
10 the cruise director that your -- that Ms. Ngo did not  
11 have legal custody of your son?

12 A. I don't recall saying that.

13 Q. Okay. And was the goal of your conversation  
14 or your communications with the cruise director to get  
15 your son to return back home?

16 A. No. It was just to -- to check on his  
17 health.

18 Q. So, rather than contact his mother to check  
19 on his health, you contacted the cruise director of  
20 the ship?

21 A. Well, it would have been nice to talk to his  
22 mother, but she basically stole the child to go on  
23 this cruise.

24 Q. Okay. How did she steal her child?

25 A. Well, Lauriston was sick, and he was having

1 spasms and would have to go to the restroom,  
2 seriously, every 10 to 15 minutes. Dr. Lee, our  
3 physician, said he should be at home because she was  
4 putting him on a new medication; and we didn't know  
5 how he would react to this medication.

6                   So Lauriston was home and in my bed.  
7 We had him tucked in and spoke to Nikki about it and  
8 told her maybe she should rethink about going back on  
9 another cruise because our child was sick and because  
10 of the medication. We didn't know the reaction he was  
11 going to have from it. Plus having to be by the  
12 bathroom every 15 minutes with a spastic -- it  
13 wasn't -- he was having a spasm in his urinary tract.

14                   And Nikki said, Oh, my gosh, I agree  
15 with you. Let me come over and see him.

16                   And I said okay. And so she said -- so  
17 she came over, and we were both in my bedroom; and she  
18 was comforting Lauriston. And -- and she says, You  
19 know, you're right. You're absolutely right. I can  
20 see that -- that he's sick and with this medication.  
21 She said, So I'm just going to take him home. We're  
22 just going to stay home this weekend.

23                   And I said, Okay, great. Let's make  
24 sure we take care of him, find out what's going on.  
25 Because we were supposed to go to the doctor next week

1 to check on him again.

2                   And she said, Oh, yeah, I totally agree  
3 with you. I totally agree.

4                   And so we took him out to the car, I  
5 put him in his car seat, and off he went. And I went  
6 to check on him later on that evening with no reply.

7                   And to the best of my knowledge, the  
8 way I remember it is that she texted me when they left  
9 port and told me that he was on the cruise.

10                   Even knowing he was sick, even knowing  
11 Dr. Lee giving suggestions that he does not go on a  
12 cruise, even though the pharmacist is saying he could  
13 have reactions to his medication, she still decided to  
14 take our child on a cruise.

15           Q.     Okay.

16           A.     So as his father, I reached out to the  
17 physician --

18                   MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive at  
19 this point.

20           Q.     You would agree it was her period of  
21 possession with the child, right?

22           A.     Yes.

23           Q.     Okay. So when you told this Court just now  
24 that she stole the child, she was entitled to the  
25 child under the --

1 A. We had --

2 Q. -- the prior possession order; isn't that  
3 right?

4 A. Kind of a gray area when both parents agree  
5 that the child should not be going out of the country  
6 and he was sick.

7 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

8 A. No, I am being responsive, ma'am. We had an  
9 agreement --

10 MS. HAYES: Objection.

11 A. -- and she --

12 Q. Mr. Crockett --

13 A. -- she broke the agreement and left.

14 Q. Mr. Crockett, we've talked about this now  
15 several times. I would ask that you respect the  
16 Court, respect my time.

17 A. Ma'am, I do respect your time, but I also --  
18 I'm here as his -- as a father talking about the  
19 protection of my child and the abuse my child has  
20 suffered under his mother's care.

21 Q. Mr. Crockett, I'm over here. Okay? We're  
22 not putting on a performance for this camera. You can  
23 speak to me, okay?

24 A. Yes, ma'am.

25 Q. My question to you is, how is it you're



1 telling this Court she took the child, she stole your  
2 child when it was --

3 A. Didn't say steal. We had an agreement. She  
4 broke the agreement knowing he was sick.

5 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

6 Q. Just listen to my question. Isn't it true  
7 that you -- she didn't steal the child, because it was  
8 her period of possession under the court order?

9 A. The question you are asking, I would have to  
10 say yes.

11 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
12 other than yes.

13 Q. So it's your testimony -- well, strike that.

14 And so you thought you would take it  
15 upon yourself to try and mess up this child's trip by  
16 contacting the ship's director and trying to have your  
17 son taken off the ship?

18 A. That is incorrect.

19 Q. Do you think it would have been in your  
20 son's best interest to have him removed from that  
21 trip?

22 A. Not after speaking with the physician.

23 Q. And in fact, after that you tried to request  
24 an injunction in the court to preclude Nikki from  
25 taking him on any more vacations; isn't that true?

1 A. I don't recall that.

2 Q. Do you like that Lauriston gets to  
3 experience vacations with his mother?

4 A. When he's healthy, absolutely.

5 Q. Do you think it's --

6 A. I think it's in his best interest for him to  
7 be able to travel and do all these things if he's  
8 healthy.

9 Q. Okay. And are you going to decide if he's  
10 healthy, or can his mother make that call as well?

11 A. I think the parents should be able to do  
12 that, but a parent has to be competent enough to make  
13 that decision.

14 Q. Okay. Is your statement that Ms. Ngo is not  
15 competent?

16 A. I'm saying it's in question.

17 Q. Okay. So you don't believe -- let's talk  
18 about that for a second. You don't believe Ms. Ngo is  
19 competent to take care of your son?

20 A. Well, ma'am, Lauriston made an outcry.

21 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

22 Q. It's just a yes or no. Are you telling this  
23 Court that you don't believe Ms. Ngo is competent to  
24 take care of your son?

25 A. I believe it's in question.

1 Q. Okay. You would agree with me, she has been  
2 the sole provider --

3 A. I disagree completely.

4 Q. Well, I haven't got through my question, so  
5 you can disagree when I get to the end.

6 And you agree with me that since this  
7 Court entered an order in August of 2019, she has been  
8 the sole conservator for this child?

9 A. No, ma'am, she has not.

10 Q. Okay. And are you saying no, ma'am, because  
11 you believe Rob Cottingham has assisted in that?

12 A. I have knowledge that that's partaken even  
13 from Jennifer Frenkle, who is doing the family study.

14 Q. Is that a yes or a no, Mr. Crockett?

15 A. That is a yes.

16 Q. Okay. So would you agree with me then that  
17 Rob and Nikki have been the sole providers for  
18 Lauriston, IV, since August of 2019?

19 A. To the best of my knowledge, yes.

20 Q. Okay. And you would agree with me, he is  
21 doing good in school, right?

22 A. To the best of my knowledge. I wouldn't  
23 know because I've been cut out of all of his  
24 education.

25 Q. Okay. So you don't have a Skyward account,

1 Mr. Crockett?

2 A. Ma'am?

3 Q. You don't have a Skyward account?

4 A. Yes. I get information from his teachers.

5 Q. Okay. So when you say that you've been cut  
6 out from all of his school information, you do receive  
7 school information through Skyward, do you not?

8 A. Well, there's more to school other than just  
9 grades, ma'am.

10 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

11 Q. You just told this Court that you've been  
12 cut out of school information; but you receive his  
13 school information on Skyward, don't you?

14 A. Yes.

15 Would you like me to define that for  
16 you?

17 MS. HAYES: Objection after yes.

18 Objection, nonresponsive after yes.

19 Q. Have you seen your son's grades on Skyward  
20 in this school year?

21 A. Yes. He's doing very well.

22 Q. And did you see your son's grades on Skyward  
23 for last year, his fifth grade year?

24 A. Yes. He's done very well.

25 Q. Okay.

1 A. He's a very smart boy.

2 Q. And in fact, can you see his grades on  
3 Skyward for -- through his time in Highland Park  
4 Independent School District?

5 A. I suppose, if I go back and look, I can.

6 Q. Okay. And so you also on Skyward can get  
7 access to any trouble or corrective behavior,  
8 disciplinary behaviors that have occurred for your  
9 son; isn't that true?

10 A. Trouble, for sure.

11 Q. And you would agree with me that he's stayed  
12 out of trouble and behaves in school, right?

13 A. He has, but he's been bullied in school.

14 MS. HAYES: Objection after, He has.  
15 Objection, nonresponsive.

16 Q. And your son hasn't been disciplined in his  
17 sixth grade school year, has he?

18 A. No. Only in his fifth after being bullied.

19 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive as  
20 to only in the sixth.

21 Q. And you would agree with me that there was  
22 no discipline to your son after his fifth grade year?

23 A. To the best of my knowledge, no.

24 Q. Okay. So -- and you would agree with me  
25 that he's growing at a healthy rate; isn't that

1 correct?

2 A. Physically, sure.

3 Q. Okay. And he appears, when you see him, to  
4 be in good health; is that -- is that true?

5 A. Yes.

6 Q. Okay. So let me ask you this. If -- if  
7 he's doing well in school --

8 A. Mm-hmm.

9 Q. -- and he's not getting in trouble and he  
10 appears to be healthy and he's growing appropriately,  
11 are you still telling this Court that Ms. Ngo is not  
12 competent to take care of him and take care of your  
13 son?

14 A. Ma'am, what I told you is, it is in  
15 question.

16 Q. Okay. And the person that has it in  
17 question -- you question it? Is that your testimony?

18 A. I believe Jennifer Frenkle's questioned it  
19 also. I believe Dr. Frye will question it also. I  
20 don't speak for them --

21 MS. HAYES: Objection --

22 A. -- but I do have information from Jennifer  
23 Frenkle.

24 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

25 A. Yes.

1 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
2 other than yes.

3 Q. You believe it's important for Logan, or  
4 Lauriston, IV, to be in a supportive environment in  
5 his life, right?

6 A. Yes.

7 Q. Okay. And you believe it's important for  
8 him to be supported by all people in his life that  
9 love him, right?

10 A. All people in his life.

11 Q. Okay. And you're aware that in 2019, the  
12 Court restricted your access to your son, correct?

13 A. Yes.

14 (Exhibit 30 marked.)

15 Q. And I'm showing you what I thought was  
16 marked -- I'm just going to mark as Exhibit 30, just  
17 to be safe.

18 MS. HAYES: It's just the AJ. And  
19 there's the second page. Sorry.

20 Q. Do you recognize that?

21 A. Not really, but -- (reads to self.)

22 Yes, I had no legal counsel on this  
23 day.

24 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
25 after yes.

1 Q. And you recall that the Court restricted  
2 your access to only supervised access, right?

3 A. Yes.

4 Q. And the Court ordered that you could have  
5 access at either FLP or at that time Hannah's House or  
6 another agreed supervisor; is that correct?

7 A. The beginning, it was Hannah's House.

8 Q. Okay. But the Court ordered that you could  
9 use any of those three, correct?

10 A. I don't recall that. I recall it was  
11 Hannah's House. And after not seeing Lauriston for 56  
12 days, they -- they gave me --

13 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
14 after --

15 A. -- told me to go directly to Hannah's House  
16 and I did.

17 Q. Sir, we've had this conversation now ten  
18 times. When I object, you stop speaking. Do you  
19 understand?

20 A. I hear what you're saying.

21 Q. Okay. Do you understand what I'm saying?

22 A. I do understand what you're saying.

23 MS. HAYES: Okay. And so I'll object  
24 to nonresponsive after, I don't know.

25 Q. And I'm asking you to look at that document



1 right in front of you and tell me, does it list three  
2 super -- three facilities in which you may have your  
3 access?

4 A. FLP, Hannah's House, or other agreeable  
5 supervisor.

6 Q. Okay. And so your choice, based on those  
7 three, was Hannah's House; is that right?

8 A. If I call -- recall correctly, Judge Moore  
9 gave us a direction into Hannah's House, and we were  
10 able to get into Hannah's House immediately because --  
11 so that's what I recall.

12 Q. Okay. Regardless of how it is, we started  
13 access -- you started access under that order at  
14 Hannah's House, right?

15 A. Yes, we did.

16 Q. Okay. And those visits were occurring at  
17 the country club; is that right?

18 A. That is incorrect.

19 Q. Where were they occurring?

20 A. They were happening at a Lutheran church in  
21 Plano, Texas.

22 Q. And how long did you visit your son at the  
23 Lutheran church in Plano, Texas?

24 A. Maybe over a year.

25 Q. Okay. And every one of those visits,

1 Hannah's House was present?

2 A. Yes.

3 Q. Okay. At some point did you have access to  
4 your son supervised by Hannah's House at other  
5 locations?

6 A. Yes.

7 Q. What other locations did you have access to  
8 your son supervised by Hannah's House?

9 A. I believe it was a country club or also  
10 parks. But it was a country club. We -- we got  
11 access at the country club.

12 Q. Okay. And at some point Hannah's House was  
13 removed as a supervisor; is that right?

14 A. Yes. It was quite comical, but yes.

15 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
16 after yes.

17 Q. And so under that court order in front of  
18 you, there were two options for access with your son;  
19 is that right?

20 A. FLP and other agreeable supervisors.

21 Q. Okay. And did you commence access at FLP  
22 with your son at some point?

23 A. Yes, until we were terminated. Suspended.

24 Q. Okay. And do you recall approximately how  
25 long you had access with your son at FLP before it was

1 suspended or terminated?

2 A. You know, it seems like an eternity when  
3 you're in a situation like that, but I don't remember  
4 exact times. I do know that we were suspended on  
5 three different times because of alienation techniques  
6 being used against -- with the child.

7 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
8 after, I don't know.

9 Q. Let's talk about the three suspensions at  
10 FLP. Can you tell me what the first time was that you  
11 were suspended from FLP?

12 A. The first time -- and if I may, ma'am, I'd  
13 like to just turn my phone off. Thank you.

14 The first time we were suspended is,  
15 Lauriston was refusing to come in. And Rob Cottingham  
16 taped the staff when they were doing an interview for  
17 Lauriston to come in, outside the facility, which are  
18 completely against the rules which we all signed and  
19 agreed to. So we were suspended.

20 Q. Okay. And when was that; do you remember?

21 A. I do not recall the date.

22 Q. Do you recall sending a letter to Rob  
23 regarding issues at FLP?

24 A. You know, I don't recall.

25 (Exhibit 5 marked.)

1 Q. I'm going to show you what's been marked as  
2 Exhibit 5. Oh. Excuse me. This is regarding  
3 Hannah's House.

4 A. This is Hannah's House, ma'am.

5 Q. Yeah, you're right.

6 Do you recall this letter?

7 A. Rob, Hannah's House is not your  
8 messenger.

9 Yes. I'm quoting them directly in this  
10 email.

11 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
12 other than yes.

13 A. I'd like to finish reading it, if I may.

14 MS. HAYES: Objection, sidebar.

15 A. Make sure you're giving me a true and  
16 correct copy.

17 MS. HAYES: Objection, sidebar.

18 A. Yes. Yes, I remember this. This is  
19 Lauriston's -- my project that Lauriston -- I was  
20 helping him with one of his cartoon projects, yes.

21 Q. Just to be clear, did you just tell the  
22 Court that Lauriston is your project? Is that what  
23 you just testified to, sir?

24 A. Word project? No, this is a project  
25 Lauriston and I were working on with one of his

1 cartoons.

2 Q. Okay. Now, just so we're clear, Hannah's  
3 House was removed because of your inappropriate  
4 relationship with the supervisors; isn't that true?

5 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

6 A. No, ma'am, that's not true at all.

7 Q. Is it true that Hannah's House was removed  
8 as a supervisor because of your improper contact with  
9 Hannah's House that violated their rules?

10 A. No, ma'am, that is completely incorrect.

11 Q. Okay. Now, the second time you were  
12 suspended from FLP, do you recall that?

13 A. Yes, I do.

14 Q. And why do you -- what do you recall  
15 about -- what do you recall about the second time that  
16 you were terminated by FLP?

17 A. Ma'am, I wasn't the one who was terminated.  
18 Lauriston was terminated for them, using their  
19 facilities. And I don't re- -- I know exactly what  
20 happened.

21 On three different occasions, Lauriston  
22 would come to the door with me waiting inside with  
23 food and other activities that we were going to do.  
24 And on three different occasions -- excuse me. On six  
25 different occasions.

1                   But on the first time you're talking  
2 about, he came to the door and said, I know how the  
3 systems work, and I'm not going in today to see my  
4 daddy. I'm going to go play hockey.

5                   So the child was coached, which is an  
6 alienation, which is considered family abuse. So  
7 again, because it happened three times in a row, we  
8 were suspended for a second time.

9           Q.     Because your son didn't want to see you  
10 three times in a row, you were suspended. Is that  
11 your testimony?

12          A.     No, ma'am, that is not my testimony.

13          Q.     Okay. Well, because your son indicated to  
14 someone at the facility that he didn't want to see  
15 you? Is that what your testimony is?

16          A.     No, ma'am, that is not -- not the reason  
17 why. I was very clear in what I said. Lauriston was  
18 coached to say, I know how the system works, and I'm  
19 not coming in today because I can go play hockey.

20                   MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
21 after no.

22          A.     So hockey is used as a reward --

23          Q.     Again --

24          A.     -- not to come in.

25          Q.     Mr. Crockett, we're going to do this again?

1 A. We're going to tell the truth today,  
2 Ms. Hayes.

3 Q. Okay. Well, let's start, Mr. Crockett.  
4 That'd be fantastic.

5 A. Yes, ma'am.

6 Q. When --

7 MS. LEWIS: Objection, sidebar.

8 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
9 after no.

10 Q. Isn't it true that FLP sent out a letter  
11 saying, after successful attempts to facilitate visits  
12 between you and your son, they can no longer schedule  
13 services?

14 A. Which time, ma'am? There were three.

15 Q. The first two.

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. And I'm going to show you -- let me just  
18 mark it. And this is the only copy I have, for some  
19 reason. I'm going to let y'all see it. I'm going to  
20 mark it as Exhibit 31. Oh, excuse me. I'm going to  
21 withdraw that. I'm going to mark it as Exhibit 15.

22 (Exhibit 15 marked.)

23 Q. There you go.

24 MS. HAYES: There you are.

25 Q. In fact, what FLP said was:

1           After a series of unsuccessful attempts  
2           to facilitate visits between  
3           Mr. Crockett and Lauriston Crockett, FLP  
4           regrets that we can no longer schedule  
5           services for your family. Due to the  
6           continued child's refusal, it appears as  
7           though FLP is not an environment in  
8           which the current issues presenting in  
9           your case can adequately be addressed.

10          A.    Says it all right there.

11          Q.    Okay. And it's very clear that it's the  
12 child's refusal to see you that's the problem; isn't  
13 that true?

14          A.    Well, ma'am, if you go back into the  
15 records, you'll find out that Lauriston was being  
16 coached to say --

17                   MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
18 after -- no. Objection, nonresponsive.

19          Q.    It's just a yes or no. Your child refused  
20 to see you at the facility and they cancelled  
21 services, right?

22          A.    After being rewarded to go to hockey, yes.

23                   MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
24 other than yes.

25          Q.    And so what you're trying to tell this Court



1 is that you believe there's some alienation involved  
2 in this or some sort of coaching; is that right?

3 A. I'm not telling it. I'm quoting as a state  
4 fact.

5 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

6 A. Yes.

7 Q. Just a yes or no. Is that what you're  
8 trying to tell this Court, is that you believe your  
9 child has been coached?

10 A. Yes.

11 Q. Okay. And you're laughing, Mr. Crockett.  
12 Can you tell the Court --

13 A. I'm laughing because your --

14 Q. -- why you're laughing?

15 A. -- your question is so absurd. You know  
16 exactly what is happening.

17 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

18 A. And this child has been harmed, so, yes.

19 MS. HAYES: Objection --

20 A. To answer your question --

21 MS. HAYES: Objection --

22 A. -- do I believe the child's been coached?

23 Do I believe he's been alienated --

24 MS. LEWIS: Objection --

25 A. -- and harmed? Yes.

1 MS. LEWIS: -- nonresponsive.

2 THE WITNESS: Ma'am?

3 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive;  
4 objection, sidebar.

5 Q. Now, at some point you were able to resume  
6 services with FLP; isn't that right?

7 A. No.

8 Q. You weren't able to go back to FLP after  
9 that?

10 A. Not after the third time, no.

11 Q. Okay. But after the second time, you were  
12 able to go back at some point; is that correct?

13 A. Yes.

14 Q. Okay. And it finally -- just recently FLP  
15 has come to the determination that your family no  
16 longer applies under their charter; is that right?

17 A. Recently?

18 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

19 Q. Yes. Within the last 60 days.

20 A. FLP?

21 Q. Correct.

22 A. No, ma'am. It's been months.

23 Q. Okay. And when -- when did you understand  
24 that FLP told the parties that they were no longer  
25 eligible under their charter?

1 A. August 17th, 2021.

2 Q. Okay. And just to be clear, the letter that  
3 you have in front of you, Exhibit 15, this is  
4 regarding the child's refusal.

5 There was a subsequent letter from FLP  
6 regarding termination based on the fact that there was  
7 no family violence reported in the modification. Did  
8 you receive that information from FLP?

9 A. I don't recall.

10 Q. Okay. It would have been within the last 60  
11 days.

12 A. I don't believe that I received it.

13 Q. Okay. And so at that point the only remedy  
14 under that court order would have been for you-all to  
15 agree on a supervisor; is that right?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. Okay. And at some point somebody in this  
18 case mentioned B & E. Do you recall that?

19 A. You know, I remember it that we could -- I  
20 remember it, but I never -- I never actually saw an  
21 order.

22 Q. Okay. Do you remember who recommended B & E  
23 in this case?

24 A. I'm sorry. I do not.

25 Q. Okay. Have you ever been to B & E

1 Visitation Center?

2 A. Are you talking about the facility in Grand  
3 Prairie?

4 Q. I am. Have you ever been there?

5 A. No.

6 Q. Did you -- how did you accomplish intake  
7 through B & E?

8 A. I contacted the director.

9 Q. Okay. And who is the director?

10 A. Anna Kaiser.

11 Q. And it was several months after the court  
12 recommended B & E that you contacted Anna; is that  
13 right?

14 A. I don't believe so. I believe I contacted  
15 her very quickly.

16 Q. Now, there was a court hearing in this case  
17 a couple weeks ago where the Court gave you the option  
18 to now utilize B & E off-site; is that right?

19 A. That is correct.

20 Q. Okay. And between the time that FLP  
21 terminated and the time that the Court entered that  
22 order last week, you did not see your son outside of  
23 reunification therapy; is that right?

24 A. That is correct.

25 Q. Can you tell the Court why you decided not

1 to see your son for that one-year period of time at  
2 B & E?

3 A. After taking counseling from Dr. Linda  
4 Threats, after speaking with Forrest Macfarlane, after  
5 speaking with Dr. Arauzo and a Melanie Domen who does  
6 alienation -- par- -- par- -- working with parents who  
7 have children that have been alienated from them, they  
8 said it would do more harm.

9 We've already been to Hannah's House,  
10 and for the most ridiculous reason, that I was able to  
11 hypnotize the staff. Then going to FLP, this is our  
12 second place which there were police officers there  
13 with guns and metal detectors and a reinforcement that  
14 Daddy is a danger to him. And matter of fact,  
15 Lauriston was screaming this out: I'm afraid of you.  
16 I can't be alone with you.

17 This would only reinforce -- going to a  
18 third location, being locked into a room again,  
19 reinforcing that there was some kind of danger. So  
20 there was no way out, and this was doing more harm.  
21 Not coming from my own opinion, but coming from some  
22 of the best experts that I had accessed for  
23 counseling.

24 Q. Well, today I'm not asking for you to tell  
25 us about what you think these experts thought. I'm

1 asking you to tell me what you thought. Just you,  
2 Mr. Crockett.

3 So why did you decide not to see your  
4 son for a year?

5 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

6 A. Because it was harmful to him.

7 Q. Okay. And you made the decision that seeing  
8 your son at the B & E facility would be harmful to  
9 him?

10 A. After counseling, yes.

11 Q. Okay. And just so I'm clear, you thought it  
12 was better, it was in the best interest of your son to  
13 not see you rather than to see you at B & E facility?

14 A. When your child is on the phone to you  
15 saying, Can you --

16 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

17 Q. It's just a yes or no. You believe the  
18 decision you made not to see your son was in his best  
19 interest?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. Okay. Now, at some point you began having  
22 Anna meet you off-site in the last year; is that true?

23 A. That is correct.

24 Q. And you did so knowing that your son would  
25 not be appearing; isn't that correct?

1 A. I did not.

2 Q. You were not aware that your son was not  
3 appearing?

4 A. Well, we had access through the court order  
5 that we could still have access off location, so we  
6 requested it. All I can do is request.

7 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

8 Q. Nikki would send you Our Family Wizard  
9 messages explaining to both you and/or Anna that she  
10 was not going to come to an off-site location. Isn't  
11 that true?

12 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

13 A. Doesn't really matter what Nikki said. It  
14 matters what the court order gave permission to do, so  
15 I followed the court order, ma'am.

16 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

17 Q. Mr. Crockett, do you understand my question?  
18 Let me try to --

19 A. I understand you're gaslighting.

20 MS. HAYES: Objection --

21 A. And not asking a true question or the truth.

22 MS. HAYES: Objection, sidebar;

23 objection, nonresponsive.

24 Q. You don't like being out of control, do you,  
25 Mr. Crockett?

1 A. Ma'am, control is an illusion. No one has  
2 control.

3 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

4 Q. Are you capable of answering a yes/no  
5 question yes or no?

6 A. Yes.

7 Q. Do you understand? Okay.

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. I just want to make sure the directions are  
10 clear.

11 So isn't it true that Nikki would tell  
12 you that she would not be appearing at the park to  
13 see -- for -- for Lauriston to see you outside of  
14 B & E?

15 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. Okay. And isn't it true you would go to  
18 these parks anyway with Anna and wait so that you  
19 could document her non-appearance?

20 A. Hoping that my child would -- would show,  
21 yes.

22 Q. Okay. And you paid Anna for this time, did  
23 you not?

24 A. Yes.

25 Q. And how much do you pay Anna?



1 A. A hundred dollars.

2 Q. And would you -- how long would Anna wait  
3 with you at this location for that hundred dollars?

4 A. Up to 40 minutes.

5 Q. And did you text with Anna -- well, strike  
6 that. What form of communication did you use with  
7 Anna to schedule these visits?

8 A. Phone calls and -- phone calls, if I recall.  
9 Maybe a text message or two.

10 Q. And were you -- did you explain to Anna that  
11 you did not anticipate that your son would arrive but  
12 that you'd like to have these visits anyway?

13 A. No, ma'am. That wasn't in our conversation.

14 Q. Okay. Did Anna explain to you that Nikki  
15 had indicated to her that she wouldn't be coming?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. And did you and Anna ever have any  
18 conversations about the ethics involved in her  
19 paying -- that you're -- you're paying her to stand  
20 with you at these visits?

21 A. I'm sorry. I don't understand your  
22 question.

23 Q. Sure. Did you and Anna ever have any  
24 discussions about kind of the perception of how it  
25 appears or the optics of her being paid to come stand

1 there at a visit with you?

2 A. No, ma'am. That was never in any of our  
3 conversations.

4 Q. Anna never told you she had concerns about  
5 you paying her to show up at these visits knowing the  
6 child wasn't coming?

7 A. We never had a conversation about that, to  
8 the best of my knowledge.

9 Q. But she did report to you that Nikki wasn't  
10 coming? Or at least that Nikki indicated to her she  
11 wasn't coming, right?

12 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

13 A. Yes.

14 Q. Okay. And how many times do you recall  
15 showing up for these visits and paying Anna to attend?

16 A. I recall six times.

17 Q. Have you ever given Anna -- Anna any gifts?

18 A. Gifts?

19 Q. Correct.

20 A. No.

21 Q. No Genostim product or supplements or  
22 vitamins or anything of that nature?

23 A. No.

24 Q. Have you given Anna any compensation other  
25 than the \$600 you purport to have paid her?

1 A. I don't understand the question.

2 Q. Well, have you given anything to Anna other  
3 than the \$600 you testified to?

4 A. No.

5 Q. Did you ask Anna to document the fact that  
6 Nikki did not appear for these visits?

7 A. I didn't have to ask her.

8 Q. Is that a no?

9 A. To the best of my knowledge, no. She did it  
10 on her own.

11 Q. Is it your belief that she documented the  
12 fact that you two were at a park and that your child  
13 didn't appear?

14 A. I think she was required to, to the best of  
15 my knowledge, yes.

16 Q. Okay. Do you believe those were filed in  
17 this court?

18 A. I -- I believe -- yes. Yes. Yes.

19 Q. Okay. Now, you've used the word  
20 "alienation" numerous times today. Tell me what  
21 that -- what is alienation to you?

22 A. Well, alienation is family -- family abuse  
23 by using techniques to turn a child against another  
24 parent and to break a relationship, a loving bond and  
25 relationship.

1 Q. Do you believe --

2 A. That's a really elementary way of putting  
3 it, but that's how I would describe it.

4 Q. Okay. Do you believe that you and your son  
5 had a loving bond prior to 2019?

6 A. I think I could -- well, I'll say yes.

7 Q. Okay. Now, you understand that the child  
8 was seeing a counselor to address concerns about that  
9 bond in 2019, right?

10 A. Which counselor would that be?

11 Q. Several counselors. This child has seen  
12 several counselors --

13 A. Mm-hmm.

14 Q. -- right? Yes?

15 A. Yes, yes.

16 Q. Okay.

17 A. I remember Dr. Guy Chandler very well.

18 Q. And there was so much concern about you  
19 being the alienating parent that the Court implemented  
20 this supervision order; isn't that true?

21 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

22 A. No. I don't believe that's why that was  
23 done.

24 Q. And don't you bel- -- do you recall Jennifer  
25 Frenkle recommending that you only have supervised

1 access based on your alienating behavior?

2 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

3 A. Do I remember her saying that? Could you  
4 repeat that again, please?

5 Q. Sure. Isn't it true that in the child  
6 custody evaluation for which this order resulted --

7 A. Mm-hmm.

8 Q. -- Jennifer Frendle indicated that she had  
9 concerns about you being unsupervised with the child  
10 due to alienation tactics that you were utilizing?

11 A. I don't remember alienation tactics. I  
12 remember her making a psychological evaluation that  
13 she didn't have the license to do, that I was a  
14 dangerous narcissist and to take away my guns, which  
15 were --

16 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
17 after, I don't remember.

18 Q. Did you review the 2019 child custody  
19 evaluation, Mr. Crockett?

20 A. Yes. I had it reviewed by a forensic  
21 psychologist, yes.

22 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
23 after yes.

24 Q. And there were significant concerns about  
25 you speaking ill of the mother to the child. Do you

1 recall that?

2 A. I remember there were concerns on both  
3 sides.

4 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

5 Q. I'm asking about concerns that the child  
6 custody evaluator had about you, okay? Let's just  
7 talk about you for a minute.

8 A. Okay.

9 Q. Do you recall there being concerns about you  
10 speaking ill of the mother to the child?

11 A. I don't remember exactly what she said, but  
12 there were concerns of possible alienation.

13 Q. Okay. And some of this had to do with the  
14 accident that Ms. Ngo was involved in; is that right?

15 A. I don't recall -- I -- I do recall what she  
16 said about that.

17 Q. Okay. And there is a discrepancy between  
18 you and Ms. Ngo about what caused this accident where  
19 she was run over by a vehicle; is that right?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. Is it funny to talk about?

22 A. I find it totally ludicrous.

23 Q. Okay.

24 A. Since I wasn't there.

25 Q. Oh. Your testimony now is that you weren't

1 there when she was run over by this vehicle?

2 A. My two polygraphs prove that also.

3 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

4 A. Yes, ma'am, my -- my testimony is, I was not  
5 there.

6 Q. Okay. Is that new testimony, Mr. Crockett?

7 Did you --

8 A. No, ma'am --

9 Q. -- just start testifying to that?

10 A. -- it is not.

11 Q. Okay.

12 A. I was in the house with the nanny. I have a  
13 witness of where I was.

14 Q. Okay. And just to be clear, you told the  
15 child that the mother was trying to kill herself and  
16 ran herself over; isn't that true?

17 A. That is -- no.

18 Q. That's not correct?

19 A. That is incorrect.

20 Q. Well, you've heard a recording of the child  
21 saying that, right?

22 A. I've heard a recording of the child saying a  
23 lot of things. That doesn't mean it's correct.

24 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

25 Q. You've heard a recording where the child

1 indicated you told him that his mother was trying to  
2 kill himself?

3 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

4 A. No, I have not heard that recording.

5 Q. Okay. Did you read a transcript of the  
6 recording where the child reported you told him that  
7 his mother was trying to kill himself -- kill herself?

8 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

9 A. Not the way that you're -- not the way that  
10 you're putting it, no.

11 Q. Well, is there any other way to talk to a  
12 child about his mother trying to commit suicide?

13 A. I don't know, ma'am. I never had the  
14 conversation.

15 Q. What did you tell your child about that  
16 accident where Ms. Ngo was run over by a vehicle?

17 A. Ma'am, I never really had a conversation  
18 with Lauriston about that.

19 Q. Your testimony is, you've never spoken to  
20 your son about that accident?

21 A. He's brought it up. I said, Mama had a  
22 accident. And that's about as far as I've gone into  
23 it.

24 Q. Okay. So the word suicide or, Mommy tried  
25 to commit suicide, never came out of your mouth to



1 your child?

2 A. Never.

3 Q. Okay. Now, there's been discussions about  
4 your having narcissistic personality disorder. Have  
5 you read a report regarding that diagnoses?

6 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

7 A. Are you talking about from -- yes.

8 Q. Okay. Have you ever been diagnosed with  
9 narcissistic personality disorder?

10 A. No.

11 Q. Do you know what narcissistic personality  
12 disorder is?

13 A. I think I have an idea. I did take a  
14 psychological evaluation from Dr. James Davidson, and  
15 I tested with no personality disorders.

16 Q. And can you tell me what somebody with a  
17 narcissistic personality disorder would look like?

18 A. I think that someone with narcissistic  
19 personality disorder -- ma'am, I'm not a -- I'm not a  
20 psychologist, so...

21 Q. What's your understanding of what it is?

22 A. I believe that the world revolves around  
23 them.

24 Q. Do they look into the camera a lot and try  
25 to put on a show?

1 MS. LEWIS: Objection, sidebar and  
2 form.

3 Q. You can answer.

4 A. I wouldn't say so. I don't believe that  
5 qualifies as narcissism.

6 MS. HAYES: Object as nonresponsive.

7 Q. Do you remember the incident where Nikki was  
8 run over by a vehicle?

9 A. Yes, I do remember this day.

10 Q. And you called the police; is that right?

11 A. Yes.

12 Q. Okay. And your testimony is -- well, let me  
13 back up.

14 Were you and Ms. Ngo in an argument  
15 when that accident occurred?

16 A. We were in an argument before the accident  
17 occurred.

18 Q. But it's your testimony, you didn't follow  
19 her out to the car and pull her out of the vehicle?

20 A. It's my testimony and witness testimony.

21 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

22 Q. I'm just talking about you, Mr. Crockett.

23 A. Yes, ma'am. No, I did not follow her out to  
24 the car.

25 Q. Okay. Now, during this 2021 problem at FLP,

1 did it ever occur to you that perhaps your son just  
2 didn't want to see you?

3 A. After two years of him going through what he  
4 had to go through to see me, after alienation  
5 techniques --

6 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

7 A. -- that were being used --

8 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

9 Q. It's just a yes or no.

10 A. What was your question?

11 Q. Sure. Could you contemplate -- in 2021 when  
12 he was refusing to see you, did -- did you contemplate  
13 the fact that maybe he just didn't want to see you?

14 A. With everything that happened, yes.

15 Q. Okay.

16 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
17 other than yes.

18 Q. Do you believe you could've had any role or  
19 played any role in your child not wanting to see you?

20 A. Ma'am, I've been under supervision for three  
21 years. Everything that I have said or done with this  
22 child is documented, so I'll let the evidence speak  
23 for itself and say no.

24 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
25 other than no.

1 Q. So for whatever reason your child has  
2 indicated that he didn't want to see you, it's  
3 somebody else's fault other than your own. Is that  
4 your testimony?

5 A. Yes.

6 Q. Okay. Did you -- you understand that Logan  
7 told the supervisors at Hannah's House he didn't want  
8 to see you, right?

9 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

10 A. I was never informed of that.

11 Q. You were never informed by anyone, from  
12 Scott at Hannah's House that Logan indicated he didn't  
13 want to see you?

14 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

15 A. To the best of my knowledge, I don't  
16 remember any of that.

17 Q. Do you remember Scott indicating that  
18 children cannot dictate or -- or end visits for any  
19 reason?

20 A. I -- I know that happens to be Hannah's  
21 House policies.

22 (Exhibit 10 marked.)

23 Q. Okay. I'm showing you what I've marked as  
24 Exhibit 10. You've seen this produced previously in a  
25 hearing. Do you recall when Scott testified regarding

1 the interaction with him and my client, about Logan  
2 trying to terminate access with you?

3 A. Ma'am, I don't remember this.

4 Q. Okay. Would it surprise you if Logan wanted  
5 to terminate access with you during his period of time  
6 at Hannah's House?

7 A. Well, no.

8 Q. Okay. So just to be clear, the first  
9 supervisor that you utilized after the entry of this  
10 court order, it doesn't surprise you that your son  
11 didn't want to see you?

12 A. Well, no, with the --

13 Q. Okay.

14 A. -- knowledge I -- I know -- I have now, no.

15 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
16 after no.

17 Q. And he also told FLP that he didn't want to  
18 see you, right? We've talked about that?

19 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

20 A. Mm-hmm.

21 Q. Okay. And you understand he told Vickie at  
22 some point that he didn't want to see you, right?

23 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

24 A. No. Vickie has never told me anything about  
25 that.

1 Q. Okay. Well, you've heard Vickie testify or  
2 give her statements in court occasionally during  
3 hearings in court, right?

4 A. (Laughter.) Yes, I have.

5 Q. Can you tell me what's funny about that,  
6 Mr. Crockett?

7 A. Yes. It's -- it's very funny how you two  
8 have -- she's basically been your side chair this  
9 whole time, and you two work off of each other and the  
10 Court to eat up my attorneys' time.

11 Also, she's had absolutely zero contact  
12 with me in over two years trying to keep Lauriston  
13 with me on the holidays or anything else. So I think  
14 Mary McKnight, Attorney Mary McKnight, said it best  
15 that -- what a conspiracy you two are.

16 Q. And the conspiracy is between me and  
17 Ms. Alexander?

18 A. I think the evidence speaks for itself,  
19 ma'am.

20 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

21 Q. Just to be clear, you're telling the Court  
22 you think there's a conspiracy between me and  
23 Ms. Alexander?

24 A. No, ma'am. What I told you is that my  
25 attorney Mary McKnight --

1 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
2 after, No, ma'am.

3 A. -- made the statement.

4 Q. Mr. Crockett.

5 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
6 after, No, ma'am.

7 Q. You understand your son told Jennifer  
8 Frendle he didn't want to see you, right?

9 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

10 MS. HAYES: What's your question?

11 MS. LEWIS: The question contains  
12 hearsay.

13 MS. HAYES: That is not an objection  
14 for a form objection.

15 Q. So are you aware that your son told Jennifer  
16 Frendle he didn't want to see you?

17 A. Yes. I witnessed it.

18 Q. Okay. So if -- just hear me out. If your  
19 son told Hannah's House, FLP, Vickie, and Jennifer  
20 Frendle that he didn't want to see you --

21 A. Mm-hmm.

22 Q. -- could it be possible that he was telling  
23 the truth?

24 A. I would have to say no.

25 Q. Okay. You also understand he told Rochelle

1 Ritzi he didn't want to see you, right?

2 A. I -- I really don't know if he told her that  
3 or not.

4 Q. Okay. And you're laughing again. Is there  
5 something funny about Rochelle Ritzi?

6 A. Well, yes, there is.

7 Q. Is she in the conspiracy as well?

8 A. Well, ma'am, I think if we read the email  
9 again, she was part of it. And she did move forward  
10 the next day to try to massage and extract information  
11 from Lauriston.

12 THE WITNESS (to Ms. Alexander): Where  
13 you should have protected him as the amicus.

14 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
15 after -- well, objection, nonresponsive.

16 Q. So again, just my question would be, so you  
17 believe now Ms. Alexander and myself and Dr. Ritzi are  
18 in a conspiracy against you?

19 A. Ma'am, I didn't say that. I think the email  
20 speaks for itself that the child should have been  
21 protected.

22 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
23 after, Ma'am, I didn't say that.

24 Q. So just to be clear, you believe, if your  
25 child has made these statements to these individuals,



1 that he wasn't telling the truth?

2 A. I believe that Lauriston has been alienated  
3 and harmed by his mother and also by Rob Cottingham.

4 Q. Okay. And we'll come back to Rob.

5 You would agree with me that hockey is  
6 something that this child loves, right?

7 A. No.

8 Q. You don't think he loves hockey?

9 A. I know what he told me before he was taken,  
10 so I only have this reference. I know that he  
11 performs to get affection through hockey. I know that  
12 he only basically gets out of the house when he's  
13 taken to hockey. So this is his only type of  
14 entertainment, to the best of my knowledge. This is  
15 what I know. I also know what the child and I had  
16 discussions about before this started.

17 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
18 after no.

19 A. Okay.

20 Q. Have you -- well, you indicated earlier that  
21 you went to one hockey game years ago for your son; is  
22 that right?

23 A. No. I just went this last week -- two weeks  
24 ago.

25 Q. Okay. Is that the second game you've

1 attended for your son?

2 A. I've been to many practices and have been  
3 to, God, three games, I believe.

4 Q. Okay. And do you know how long your son has  
5 been playing hockey?

6 A. He's been playing -- he's been on the ice, I  
7 believe, since he was five. Five or six.

8 Q. And he is 11 now; is that right?

9 A. 11 and a half.

10 Q. So five or six seasons he's been playing  
11 hockey?

12 A. To the best of my knowledge, yes.

13 Q. And you've attended three games?

14 A. Yes, because I haven't been allowed to come.

15 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
16 after yes.

17 Q. What hockey equipment have you bought your  
18 son?

19 A. I bought him skates. I bought him his  
20 protection gear for legs.

21 I'm a football player, so I don't have  
22 the exact terminology.

23 I bought him shoulder pads, I bought  
24 him a helmet, and I bought him a hockey stick.

25 Q. When did buy him these things?

1 A. Right when Rochelle Ritzi said -- since I  
2 asked Rob if we could share the hockey equipment and  
3 work together and they said no, Rochelle Ritzi gave me  
4 the advice to go buy my own.

5 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

6 Q. Just when? Give me a -- a year.

7 A. Ma'am, I don't remember. He was six, I  
8 guess.

9 Q. So the last time you bought --

10 A. Six or seven.

11 Q. -- hockey equipment for your son was five  
12 years ago? Does that sound about right?

13 A. Yeah.

14 Q. Okay.

15 A. Yes.

16 Q. Have you ever offered to take your son to a  
17 hockey game?

18 A. I have gone -- I have done everything I can  
19 to try to see him in hockey.

20 Q. Okay. My question is, have you ever offered  
21 to maybe take him on a supervised visit at a hockey  
22 game?

23 A. Well, I couldn't.

24 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

25 Q. It's just a yes or no, Mr. Crockett.

1 A. Then the answer is no.

2 Q. In the last two weeks, have you suggested  
3 that maybe you should take your son to a hockey game?

4 A. No. It's actually harmful for Lauriston  
5 when I'm there.

6 Q. Because he doesn't want you there, right?

7 A. No. Because of alienation.

8 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
9 after no.

10 Q. Do you know what team your son plays on?

11 A. The Heat.

12 Q. Okay. And how long has he been on that  
13 team?

14 A. Well, it's -- it's confusing because he  
15 was -- he made a team in Plano. And we were on the  
16 phone speaking, and I told him I was going to start  
17 coming and watching his games. And within a week he  
18 was transferred to The Heat in Euless, Texas. So I  
19 don't have those dates.

20 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
21 other than, I don't have those dates.

22 Q. You receive a team schedule every season for  
23 your son, right?

24 A. No.

25 Q. Do you review the -- the posts on Our Family

1 Wizard so that you have your son's schedule?

2 A. I rec- -- excuse me?

3 Q. Sure. Do you receive the schedule, your  
4 son's schedule, on Our Family Wizard?

5 A. Schedule for school or hockey?

6 Q. For hockey.

7 A. I'm only told about a few games that are  
8 being played maybe when he's traveling. I only  
9 received a schedule after Judge Moore put it in an  
10 order that Nikki had to turn it over to B & E within  
11 seven days. And I received that one, and that turned  
12 out to be a wrong schedule.

13 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

14 Q. Do you receive a copy of the hockey schedule  
15 each year from Nikki on Our Family Wizard?

16 A. I received one last week, and I get periodic  
17 games he's playing; but I don't recall getting a full  
18 schedule.

19 Q. Okay. Are you aware of the next upcoming  
20 out-of-town tournament that your son is playing in?

21 A. I believe he's playing in Houston. But I  
22 could be wrong, because I'm -- I'm referring back to  
23 when I was sent the schedule of the 10 UA from Nikki.  
24 Which he doesn't play on the 10 UA. He plays on the  
25 12 UA. So apparently she doesn't even know what team

1 he's in.

2 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

3 Q. It's just a yes-or-no question,

4 Mr. Crockett.

5 A. Ask the question again, please.

6 Q. Sure. Do you know where your son's next

7 out-of-town tournament is?

8 A. I am not sure.

9 Q. Okay. You were asked to take your son to  
10 his hockey tryouts, weren't you?

11 A. Never.

12 Q. Never happened?

13 A. I don't recall ever.

14 Q. And you -- if you don't agree that hockey is  
15 his favorite activity, what do you think his favorite  
16 activity is?

17 A. Ma'am, I think that Lauriston, one of his  
18 favorite activities is -- is hockey. I also know that  
19 he acquired a red belt in karate and enjoys karate. I  
20 also know that Lauriston likes horseback riding. He  
21 loves to go fishing with me and -- he and I together.  
22 It was amazing to watch him catch his first fish.

23 He loves playing with the other  
24 children in the neighborhood. He loves visiting and  
25 laughing with family. He loves to go to movies. He

1 is amazing with his skills of drawing cartoons and his  
2 imagination and everything.

3                   So he has many, many things that he  
4 likes that we've discussed and we did together.

5           Q.     And all of these things that you've just  
6 listed off, you had a year of an opportunity to spend  
7 time doing things with him, didn't you?

8           A.     No.

9           Q.     All you had to do was go to B & E facility  
10 and exercise your possession; isn't that true?

11          A.     No, ma'am. There was none of these -- you  
12 can ask me again. You -- you can't do that in FLP.  
13 You can't do that at B & E. You can't do that at  
14 Hannah's House, barely.

15                   You are in a stirile-- sterile  
16 environment that you can only speak about what is  
17 going on in that room at that time, at that moment.

18                   You can't speak about what he had for  
19 lunch. You cannot speak about what he did yesterday  
20 or the day before or what's happening tomorrow. You  
21 can --

22                   MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

23          A.     -- only speak about what's taking place --

24                   MS. HAYES: Objection.

25          A.     -- there at the time.

1 Q. Mr. Crockett, for the fiftieth time today,  
2 when I object, stop speaking.

3 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

4 Q. Do you agree it's in your son's best  
5 interest to continue playing hockey?

6 A. If that's what Lauriston wants to do,  
7 absolutely, with all the support from all of his  
8 family and his friends to support this child in what  
9 he'd like to do. Absolutely, I agree.

10 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
11 other than absolutely.

12 Q. Do you believe it's in your son's best  
13 interest to attend all of his games?

14 A. If this is what he wants to do, yes.

15 Q. Do you believe it's in your son's best  
16 interest to attend his tournaments, his out-of-town  
17 tournaments for hockey?

18 A. With his mother attending, yes.

19 Q. Would you be interested in taking him to his  
20 out-of-town tournaments?

21 A. If we can get past the alienation and the  
22 harm and the fear and the anxiety, yes.

23 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
24 other than yes.

25 Q. It's really pretty simple. If you -- if he



1 has an out-of-town or out-of-state tournament, would  
2 you like to take your son to it?

3 A. If that's what he would like me to do, yes.

4 Q. Okay. Are you willing to take your son to  
5 an out-of-state tournament?

6 A. If that's what he'd like me to do, yes.

7 Q. Have you asked your son if he wants you to  
8 take him?

9 A. Yes.

10 Q. And what did he tell you?

11 A. He says, You're not allowed to come to  
12 hockey. You're a danger. Don't come here. My mama  
13 said. My mom is the only one that tells the truth.  
14 You cannot come.

15 Q. That's contrary to what you testified to in  
16 court two weeks ago, isn't it?

17 A. I don't understand what you're talking  
18 about, ma'am.

19 Q. Okay. Well, we'll come back to it.

20 Do you know who your son's best friends  
21 are on his hockey team?

22 A. No, I don't.

23 Q. Do you know who your son's best friends are  
24 at his school?

25 A. Lauriston has basically told me that friends

1 are not important. The only friends that I know of is  
2 a child who just moved here from Australia, and I  
3 believe his name was Harry.

4 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

5 Q. Do you know who your child's best friends  
6 are at school right now?

7 A. You're using friends, as in plural. I only  
8 know of one friend that he talks about, because he  
9 says he's been bullied.

10 Q. Okay. So your son -- when did your son tell  
11 you he's being bullied at school?

12 A. Two years ago.

13 He's also told Dr. Frye and Jennifer  
14 Frendle, to the --

15 Q. So --

16 A. -- best of my knowledge.

17 Q. So -- well, you weren't present when he  
18 allegedly told Jennifer Frendle, right?

19 A. I only know what she's spoken with me about.

20 Q. Okay. So I'm only asking about what you  
21 know personally, what you've heard personally.

22 A. Mm-hmm.

23 Q. And so your testimony is that Lauriston told  
24 you when he was in fourth grade that he was bullied,  
25 and he's now told Dr. Frye the -- excuse me -- Kristi

1 Frye the same thing. Is that your testimony?

2 A. Yes.

3 Q. Okay. And has he made any complaints about  
4 bullying in fifth or sixth grade?

5 A. In fifth grade. So far this year when I've  
6 spoken to him very lightly, How are things going? Are  
7 you having fun? And he talks about, he has one  
8 friend. And then we talk about his grades, and I talk  
9 about how proud he is. So again, to answer your  
10 question, not this year.

11 Q. Okay. Don't you think those are things that  
12 you would be discussing with your son on your phone  
13 calls weekly?

14 A. I would love to do that, but Lauriston cuts  
15 the conversations off. He's also being monitored at  
16 all times and has actually said, Can you please make  
17 it that I never have to speak to you again?

18 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

19 Q. Do you think that you should be discussing  
20 with your son on your weekly phone calls who his  
21 friends are and how things are going in his life?

22 A. Yes, I do and -- and I try.

23 Q. Okay. And is your testimony to the Court  
24 that your son does not want to respond to these  
25 questions when you elicit this information from him?

1 A. You know, over the last, I would have to  
2 say, six mo- -- after seeing Dr. Frye, things started  
3 changing drastically. And -- and --

4 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

5 A. -- now we have major, wonderful  
6 conversations.

7 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

8 Q. It's just a yes or no. Do you think --  
9 well, let me ask it a different way.

10 When you say, Hey, Lauriston, who did  
11 you hang out with today at lunch, what is his response  
12 to you?

13 A. We usually -- I haven't asked him that  
14 question. I usually talk about how was recess. And  
15 then he wanted to tell me about a girlfriend that he  
16 had a crush on.

17 Q. Was this two years ago, in fourth grade?

18 A. No. This was actually this year.

19 Q. Okay. Who's the girlfriend he had a crush  
20 on?

21 A. You know, I don't remember what sh- -- last  
22 year it was a girl with red hair. Year before that,  
23 it was a little girl with Brunette and freckles and  
24 glasses.

25 This year he said a girl said hello to

1 him. And I said, Remember, always be kind and -- and  
2 wave back.

3 I don't remember her name.

4 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive --

5 A. I don't even know if he gave me the name.

6 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive

7 other than, I don't remember her name.

8 Q. Who does your son tell you he plays with at  
9 recess?

10 A. He tells me that the other boys want to play  
11 football. Some don't want to play with him, so he'll  
12 usually go play with the teachers and -- and some of  
13 the other students that are new to the school.

14 Q. Okay. What is your son's favorite subject?

15 A. Social Studies.

16 Q. And who is his teacher?

17 A. Oh, my gosh. I get emails from her. I can  
18 go through my attorney and give it to you. I get all  
19 the emails.

20 Q. Okay. What house is your son in at the  
21 school?

22 A. Ma'am?

23 Q. What house is he in at the school?

24 A. Well, we just changed houses, and I don't  
25 remember right now.

1 Q. You mean you changed houses from fifth grade  
2 to sixth grade?

3 A. Yes.

4 Q. Okay.

5 A. And -- and this is -- this is very  
6 different, because I've never been to schools where we  
7 had houses before. We had classes and grades.

8 Q. Sure.

9 A. So -- so Highland Park has something that  
10 I've never experienced before to -- so, to remember  
11 his house he's in right now, ma'am, I don't remember  
12 right now. I know that I read every email.

13 Q. Okay. Do you know who his school counselor  
14 is?

15 A. This year?

16 Q. Correct.

17 A. No, I've had no correspondence with her at  
18 all.

19 Q. Okay.

20 A. I did have correspondence with his counselor  
21 from last year.

22 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
23 after no.

24 Q. What do you think you are doing,  
25 Mr. Crockett, to pay -- play an active role in your

1 son's life?

2 A. Everything that I can do to see him, spend  
3 time with him, talk about his interests, what are his  
4 passions, and being able to sit back as a dad and  
5 listen and reassure him that he's loved by his family  
6 and his friends and that he's supported.

7 Q. Okay. And give me an idea of what you talk  
8 about with him that fills any one of those buckets  
9 that you just listed off.

10 A. On which occasion, ma'am?

11 Q. Well, you said that it's important to talk  
12 about things that he cares about.

13 A. Oh, my gosh. Well, the last time he  
14 finally -- he came home, he now wants to start playing  
15 golf. He's very proud of his grades. He likes  
16 hockey, but he wants to start racing boats in the  
17 pool; and he wants to start racing RC cars. He has  
18 different interests now in little race -- or electric  
19 race cars.

20 We talk about his friends. But most of  
21 his friends, he said, are in his hockey. He doesn't  
22 have a lot of friends in school. We talk about the  
23 favorite things that he likes to eat. We talk about  
24 his artwork.

25 He likes to share with me about how

1 fast he is and how we run and how we play and -- and  
2 things. And so the last couple of weeks, we -- we  
3 talk just about -- about anything that he wants to  
4 talk about. And of course I reassure him that he's  
5 loved and supported, and he's just the coolest kid I  
6 know.

7 Q. But yet in the past when he tries to talk to  
8 you about hockey, you tell him that football is  
9 better; isn't that true?

10 A. No, ma'am, that is not true --

11 Q. And --

12 A. -- matter of fact, that's the opposite.

13 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
14 after, No, ma'am.

15 Q. Isn't it true you've actually told him  
16 you're tired of hearing about hockey?

17 A. No, ma'am. To the best of my knowledge,  
18 I've never said that.

19 Q. You've never told your child you're tired of  
20 hearing about hockey?

21 A. To the best of my knowledge, I've never said  
22 that to him.

23 Q. Okay. And have you reviewed the notes from  
24 Rochelle Ritzi?

25 A. No, ma'am, I have not.



1 (Exhibit 8 marked.)

2 Q. Okay. I'm showing you what I have marked as  
3 Exhibit 8. This is an Our Family Wizard message that  
4 you sent to Nikki; is that right?

5 A. (No response.)

6 Q. It's a yes or no, Mr. Crockett. Do you  
7 remember sending this message?

8 A. No. But I'm still reading it, if you don't  
9 mind waiting for me to finish it.

10 Yes, I discussed with Nikki about  
11 alienation. It's very clear.

12 Q. Okay. And you said:

13 The only thing that this child can talk  
14 about is hockey, other than staying in  
15 the house with you all day.

16 Right?

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. And you accused her of somehow brainwashing  
19 the child because all he can talk about is hockey,  
20 right?

21 A. Accused her of brainwash?

22 Q. Correct.

23 A. Is the word "brainwash" in here?

24 Q. Sure is.

25 A. Yeah, Lauriston -- it was during the

1 summertime. He says the only thing he does is stay in  
2 the house with his mother, and only when Rob gets home  
3 does he get to go out and play hockey.

4 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

5 Q. Mr. Crockett, you're accusing his mother of  
6 brainwashing him because all he talks about is hockey,  
7 right?

8 A. Ma'am, we're talking about --

9 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

10 A. We're talking about parental alienation and  
11 Stockholm syndrome.

12 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

13 Q. Mr. Crockett, you -- you went over your  
14 educational background earlier, remember?

15 Remember?

16 A. Yes, ma'am.

17 Q. Okay. And you left college when you were a  
18 sophomore in college. Do you remember that?

19 A. I do.

20 Q. And you have no master's degree in  
21 psychology or any other social sciences, right?

22 A. No.

23 Q. Okay. And you're not an expert in this  
24 case, right?

25 A. No, ma'am.

1 Q. Okay. You're just a father, and you have  
2 your opinions, right?

3 A. I have my opinions, yes.

4 Q. Okay. And so when you continue to word --  
5 use the word "alienation," you understand that that is  
6 speaking derogatory regarding this child's mother,  
7 right?

8 A. You could state it that way.

9 Q. Okay. When your child told you that he felt  
10 safe at FLP, you told his mother that she was  
11 brainwashing him, right?

12 A. You're taking it out of context, I believe.

13 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

14 Q. You're -- let's try it a different way.

15 A. Ma'am, it is what it is. The child has been  
16 alienated. It's been proven.

17 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive;  
18 objection, sidebar.

19 Q. Your child told you he feels safe in these  
20 supervised facilities, didn't he?

21 A. About seven minutes into it, yes.

22 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
23 other than yes.

24 Q. And because your child told you he feels  
25 safe at these facilities, you're accusing the mother

1 of causing it, right?

2 A. Accusing the mother of doing -- no, ma'am.  
3 I mean, we're put into reunification counseling. It  
4 is not because of me.

5 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
6 after no.

7 Q. You don't believe you play ha- -- you play  
8 any role in the fact that your relationship with your  
9 son is strained?

10 A. Ma'am, I -- I have been --

11 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

12 Q. It's a yes or no, Mr. Crockett. Do you  
13 believe you play a role in a strained relationship  
14 with your son?

15 A. No.

16 Q. Okay. So when you look at this message and  
17 you tell his mother --

18 A. What is the date of this, ma'am? 3 --  
19 this -- this isn't the date. This isn't the correct  
20 date up here.

21 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive;  
22 objection, sidebar.

23 Q. When you tell his mother, This is  
24 inexcusable, what you have done to our child, do you  
25 think that is blaming his mother?

1 A. I believe that she's a part of it.

2 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

3 Q. Would you agree with me that a statement,  
4 This is inexcusable, what you have done to our child,  
5 is blaming his mother?

6 A. For alienation?

7 Q. For his behavior.

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. And then you go on to state your opinion  
10 again that now your child has Stockholm syndrome or is  
11 being parent -- alienated, essentially; is that right?

12 A. Possible.

13 Q. Okay. And in fact, every time your son  
14 says, I don't want to see you, I don't want to talk to  
15 you, I feel safe in these enclosed environments, you  
16 accuse the mother of somehow causing it, right?

17 A. No.

18 Q. But you've told this Court and that camera  
19 fifteen times today that you believe Nikki is  
20 alienating the child from you; is that right?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. Okay.

23 THE REPORTER: Can we take a break?

24 MS. HAYES: Sure.

25 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're off record at

1 2:40 p.m.

2 (Recess from 2:40 p.m. to 2:49 p.m.)

3 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're back on record  
4 at 2:50 p.m.

5 Q. Now, at one point you had -- you were  
6 attending practices for Logan at hockey; is that  
7 right?

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. Okay. Where were those practices at?

10 A. Plano, Texas.

11 Q. And -- and at some point you waited by the  
12 curb when the child was driving out with Rob. Do you  
13 remember that?

14 A. Waited by the curb when Rob was...

15 Q. Sure. Do you -- let me rephrase.

16 Do you remember waiting by the curb and  
17 waving to Logan and Rob as they were leaving practice  
18 one day?

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. Okay. Why were you there?

21 A. Just support.

22 Q. Okay. And why did you wait by the curb to  
23 wave to them when they left?

24 A. Because I wasn't allowed in the rink.

25 Q. And why weren't you allowed in the rink?

1 A. Because Lauriston told me that I wasn't  
2 allowed there.

3 Q. Okay. Did any Court tell you, you weren't  
4 allowed there?

5 A. No. But it was -- it seemed really  
6 important to him.

7 Q. Okay. So Logan didn't want you there, but  
8 yet you showed up and waved to him anyway. Is that  
9 your testimony?

10 A. To show him that I supported him in hockey,  
11 yes.

12 Q. Okay. Do you mind that he's using the name  
13 Logan in his hockey games or hockey tournaments?

14 A. Do I mind?

15 Q. Yeah, does it bother you?

16 A. No. Whatever makes him happy.

17 Q. Isn't it --

18 A. It's not -- it's not about me. It's about  
19 whatever he wants.

20 Q. Isn't it true that when you saw the name  
21 Logan on his hockey helmet, you purchased a sticker to  
22 go over it that says Lauriston instead?

23 A. No.

24 Q. That's not true?

25 A. No, that's not true.

1 Q. You didn't purchase a red sticker with  
2 Lauriston on it so go on his hockey helmet?

3 A. No, ma'am.

4 Q. Okay. Did you ask someone to cover his name  
5 Logan with the name Lauriston on his hockey helmet?

6 A. I -- I don't know what -- no.

7 Q. Okay. Do you remember using the expression  
8 "town bicycle" about Nikki?

9 A. No.

10 Q. You don't remember ever saying that?

11 A. I've never said that.

12 Q. Do you know what that means?

13 A. It had to be explained to me.

14 Q. Okay. So your testimony is that you didn't  
15 say that to Rob Cottingham at hockey practice?

16 A. No, I never did.

17 Q. Okay. Have you told your son that you hate  
18 his mother?

19 A. No.

20 Q. Have you told your son you don't like his  
21 mother?

22 A. No.

23 Q. Have you told your son that, This is what  
24 your mom and Rob are doing to you, making them not  
25 like me?



1 A. I -- I don't --

2 Q. Let me ask that a dif- --

3 A. -- understand the question.

4 Q. Sure. That's a terrible question.

5 Have you blamed Rob and Nikki for the  
6 way Logan treats you?

7 A. No.

8 Q. To Logan?

9 A. No.

10 Q. Do you think you've shown any alienating  
11 behavior towards Logan about Nikki and Rob?

12 A. No.

13 Q. So when Jennifer Frenkle found that there  
14 was concerns about you being an alienating parent back  
15 in 2019, you disagree with her?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. Do you think the calls that you're currently  
18 having with your son are going well?

19 A. Yes, yes. I'm -- Dr. Frye is amazing, yes.

20 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
21 after yes.

22 Q. And how frequently are you having phone  
23 calls with your son right now?

24 A. Tuesday nights at 4:00 o'clock. As a matter  
25 of fact, I was -- I may have to text and say I won't

1 be able to take the call at 4:00.

2 Q. I'm sure we can work around that. If you'll  
3 remind me as we get close, if we need to take a break,  
4 we can do that.

5 A. Okay.

6 Q. And so Tuesday is the only night you speak  
7 to him, at 4:00 p.m.?

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. Okay. And then you're currently seeing him  
10 on the -- which week -- every weekend; is that right?

11 A. Well, we're supposed to, but I wasn't able  
12 to see him this last weekend.

13 Q. And why was that?

14 A. He was out of town.

15 Q. Where was he?

16 A. Tennessee.

17 Q. And why didn't you go to Tennessee to take  
18 him if it was your period of possession?

19 A. I'm not allowed to yet.

20 Q. Okay. Why aren't you allowed to?

21 A. Well, the Court order that I have states  
22 that I don't have unsupervised visitation until  
23 January 1st.

24 Q. Okay. Well, couldn't you take Anna and take  
25 him on a trip, conceivably, to a game?

1 A. Well, I don't believe so. I don't believe  
2 that's within the court order.

3 Q. Okay. So -- well, we'll come back to the  
4 court order. I don't want to get too offline.

5 So are you scheduled to have your son  
6 this weekend?

7 A. As far as I know, we are supposed to have a  
8 visitation; but we're still waiting to hear back if  
9 it's either Saturday or Sunday.

10 Q. And is that because of his hockey schedule?

11 A. Yes.

12 Q. Okay. Are you currently -- well, you're not  
13 currently seeing your son at -- at Dr. Frye's office;  
14 is that right?

15 A. Not currently. We're right now -- no, no,  
16 we're not, not currently.

17 Q. Okay. When was the last time you saw your  
18 son at Dr. Frye's office?

19 A. Nikki stopped taking him there over four  
20 months ago.

21 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
22 other than --

23 A. Four months.

24 MS. HAYES: -- four months ago.

25 Q. And how many sessions do you --

1 approximately how many sessions did you have with your  
2 son with Dr. Frye?

3 A. Oh, my gosh. Let me think. Two, four, six,  
4 eight, ten. Maybe ten or -- maybe ten or twelve.

5 Q. Okay.

6 A. I don't recall exactly because it was every  
7 other week, and then some of the times were missed.  
8 So I'm -- I'm speculating, I think, guessing.

9 Q. And that's fair enough. Whichever, the ten,  
10 twelve, somewhere in that neighborhood, you think?

11 A. To the best of my knowledge, yes. I -- I  
12 can get the exact amount if you'd like it.

13 Q. Okay. And do you think that you and your  
14 son made sufficient progress in your relationship in  
15 those ten to twelve sessions?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. What do you think changed in those ten to  
18 twelve sessions?

19 A. Oh, my gosh. In the beginning he would walk  
20 in and wouldn't even talk to me. He would go hide in  
21 the corner. He would draw. He would make hand  
22 gestures when I would try to have conversations with  
23 him. So using the skills that Dr. Frye and  
24 Dr. Threats gave me, I believe we were able to break  
25 through.

1                   He would still leave messages. Because  
2 Lauriston is an excellent artist. He's amazing. I'm  
3 so proud of him.

4                   MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

5           Q.     Just tell me how the relationship has  
6 improved.

7           A.     So it went from leaving messages with me on  
8 cartoons without speaking to me to asking me to play  
9 foosball with him, to running down, knocking on the  
10 door and wanting in and running and jumping to my arms  
11 with, I love you, Daddy, and kisses and, Let's play.  
12 So things turned around fairly quickly.

13          Q.     So two questions. Number one, you're  
14 11-year-old son, almost 12-year-old son, calls you  
15 Daddy?

16          A.     Mm-hmm.

17          Q.     Okay. And he jumps into your arms and gives  
18 you kisses?

19          A.     Yes.

20          Q.     Okay. And then number two, you're telling  
21 me that your relationship with your son changed  
22 drastically in those ten to twelve weeks, but you  
23 don't think he has improved independently at all in  
24 four years with Rochelle Ritzi?

25          A.     No.

1 Q. Okay. Isn't it true that your son  
2 repeatedly has told you on the phone over the last  
3 year that he did not want to come to your house?

4 A. No.

5 Q. Isn't it true that every time you would talk  
6 about him coming to your house, he would shut down and  
7 want to end the conversation?

8 A. After looking off camera and looking back,  
9 then he'd say he wanted to get off the phone. So to  
10 me, he was being coached.

11 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

12 Q. Isn't it true that every time you talked  
13 about him coming to your house, he would shut down and  
14 want to end the call?

15 A. Every time, no.

16 Q. Okay. Most of the time?

17 A. No.

18 Q. Okay. How often do you think your son would  
19 want to end the call with you after you talked about  
20 him coming to your house?

21 A. Over what period of time?

22 Q. The last two years.

23 A. We didn't really have that many conver- --  
24 40 percent.

25 Q. Okay. So if 40 percent of the time your son

1 is shutting down after you initiate this conversation,  
2 why would you ever initiate it one more time?

3 A. Through counseling.

4 Q. Okay. So you think it's healthy to keep  
5 pushing that boundary?

6 A. Wasn't pushing it. I was taking advice from  
7 the doctors that were put --

8 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

9 Q. Do you think it's healthy to be pushing his  
10 boundaries?

11 A. Well, that's a different question. No.

12 Q. Okay. And you would agree with me that the  
13 point of Dr. Ritzi is to help Logan establish  
14 boundaries, right?

15 A. I don't believe she's capable.

16 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

17 Q. Do you agree that is the purpose of  
18 Dr. Ritzi, is to help Logan establish boundaries?

19 A. I can't answer the question.

20 Q. You don't know why your son's going to  
21 counseling?

22 A. He started off as play therapy, so...

23 Q. Okay. Well, you understand that in the  
24 beginning of this case, there were concerns that you  
25 would violate his boundaries, right?

1 A. I've never understood that. No. I didn't  
2 understand it to be that.

3 Q. Okay.

4 A. And it was never brought up to me.

5 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
6 after no.

7 Q. Would you agree that over the last two to  
8 three years, Logan has learned to set and maintain his  
9 own boundaries?

10 A. I don't have enough knowledge and time spent  
11 with him to answer the question.

12 Q. Okay. Do you remember the word "enmeshment"  
13 being discussed in this case?

14 A. Ameshment?

15 Q. Mm-hmm, enmeshment.

16 A. No.

17 Q. Okay. Do you remember that there were  
18 concerns that the child would say and do whatever he  
19 had to, to please you, at the beginning of this case?

20 A. I remember that it would --

21 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

22 Q. It's just a yes or no, Mr. Crockett. Do you  
23 remember that being a concern?

24 A. Just with me?

25 Q. I'm asking about you. Do you remember those



1 concerns being discussed in court?

2 A. Ma'am, I vaguely believe that, I think, in  
3 the beginning.

4 Q. Okay. And you understand that, at least  
5 back then, the child reported he was afraid of you,  
6 right?

7 A. No.

8 Q. Okay. Well, your son drew pictures about  
9 you grabbing him and yelling at him if he made the  
10 least amount of mistake -- if he made the least,  
11 smallest mistake; isn't that true?

12 A. I've never seen these pictures.

13 Q. You haven't seen those photographs in  
14 discovery?

15 A. No.

16 Q. Okay. Would it surprise you that your son  
17 reported that you would grab him whenever you got  
18 angry with him?

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. Okay. Does it surprise you that your son  
21 reported that you would yell at him if he made any  
22 mistake?

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. Okay. Do you agree that, at least  
25 historically, you expected your son to behave

1 perfectly?

2 A. No.

3 Q. And in fact, you put him on a radio show  
4 that you hosted and had him try to behave like you;  
5 isn't that true?

6 A. That's incorrect.

7 Q. You were sleeping with your son in the bed  
8 up till, gosh, since he was taken away from you; isn't  
9 that true?

10 A. No.

11 Q. There were concerns about the fact that you  
12 would kind of force your views on your son; isn't that  
13 true?

14 A. No.

15 Q. All right. And the Court ordered that the  
16 child start seeing a counselor so he could learn to  
17 set his own boundaries. Do you remember that?

18 A. I do not remember that.

19 Q. Okay. What did you think your son was going  
20 to counseling for?

21 A. I believe that he was stuck in the middle.  
22 Co-parenting was not working. I believe also that  
23 sometimes children will take this on themselves and  
24 blame themselves.

25 So to me, he was going to counseling to

1 understand that this wasn't about him, he's an  
2 innocent child, and that he's loved. And if he did  
3 have an expression, that he'd be able to do it through  
4 play therapy.

5 Q. Okay. On a recent call you told Logan that  
6 Rob and Nikki were lying about you. Do you remember  
7 that?

8 A. No.

9 Q. You don't remember it?

10 A. No.

11 Q. And you told Logan that the reason he didn't  
12 want to talk to you was because they had told him lies  
13 about you; isn't that true?

14 A. That is incorrect.

15 Q. Do you remember a point in time back in 2018  
16 where both the amicus and the child's counselor  
17 recommended parallel parenting in this case?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. Okay. And they suggested that you and Nikki  
20 not be at the same places at the same time for the  
21 benefit of your son; is that right?

22 A. Yes.

23 Q. And then just a couple weeks later, you  
24 refused to not attend any of the child's school  
25 activities so that Nikki could go; isn't that true?

1 A. No, that is not correct.

2 Q. Okay. Well, do you remember Vickie asking  
3 you to split up Field Day, for example, so that you  
4 each could take a shift and you refusing to comply  
5 with that request?

6 A. No, I did comply with that request. I sit  
7 on the PTA. Vickie told me to go in the morning so I  
8 can fill my requirement on the PTA, because I think it  
9 was the bike rodeo; so I did.

10 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
11 after no.

12 Q. Do you believe it would be healthy for your  
13 son for you and Nikki to parallel parent this child?

14 A. Do I think it would be healthy if Nikki and  
15 I parallel parented?

16 Q. Yeah, do you think that's the healthiest  
17 thing for your son?

18 A. I think that would be the healthiest.

19 Q. Okay. And meaning that you and Nikki never  
20 be the same place the same time with your son; is that  
21 right?

22 A. That's not what parallel parenting is.

23 Q. Okay. What do you understand parallel  
24 parenting to be?

25 A. Parallel parenting is very simple.

1 Q. Well, explain it to me.

2 A. When the child is one ho- -- in one home,  
3 what -- the activities they do in that home and the  
4 parenting skills that are used in that home are in  
5 that home. When they're in the other home, the same  
6 things apply.

7 But under no circumstances should the  
8 child ever feel that he is put in the middle or feel  
9 guilty in any way. If the two parties cannot get  
10 along in the way that they are parenting the child,  
11 then co-parenting would not be a fit. Parallel  
12 parenting would.

13 Q. Okay. So you don't believe it has anything  
14 to do with possession and access of the child?

15 A. In parallel parenting?

16 Q. Correct.

17 A. In absolutely everything? It's impossible.

18 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

19 A. I don't understand your question.

20 Q. Okay. That's fair enough.

21 A. Could you -- could you ask the question  
22 again?

23 Q. Sure. And anytime you don't understand my  
24 question, feel free to ask me to explain it in a  
25 different way --

1 A. Okay.

2 Q. -- so we can get some clarification.

3 A. Thank you.

4 Q. My question is, you don't believe -- when I  
5 use the term "parallel parenting," you don't believe  
6 there was any -- that has nothing to do with  
7 possession and access of the child? That's my  
8 question.

9 A. In -- in most cases I -- I would agree with  
10 you.

11 Q. Okay. Now, when we talk about alienation,  
12 you would agree with me that you've posted quite a bit  
13 of stuff about Nikki on Facebook, right?

14 A. I have never mentioned Nikki on Facebook.

15 Q. Have you talked about Nikki on Facebook?

16 A. I have never mentioned Nikki on Facebook.

17 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

18 Q. Have you talked about Nikki on Facebook?

19 A. No.

20 Q. Okay. So when you post pictures about  
21 alienation on Facebook, who are you referring to?

22 A. Oh, my gosh. Five other fathers right now  
23 that are going through the same thing, and we discuss  
24 alienation.

25 (Exhibit 20 marked.)

1 Q. I'm going to show you what I've marked as  
2 Deposition Exhibit 20.

3 A. Yes. I didn't create this.

4 Q. Okay. So -- but you posted this:

5 A child will never reject a parent.  
6 Only a child that was brainwashed and  
7 conditioned by an adult will reject a  
8 parent.

9 Right?

10 A. Yes.

11 Q. And is that what you really believe?

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. You don't believe it's possible that a child  
14 would ever reject a parent?

15 A. I didn't say possible.

16 Q. It says, A child will never --

17 A. Mm-hmm.

18 Q. -- reject a parent. That's an absolute,  
19 yeah?

20 A. Yeah, this comes from a dads group online.

21 Q. Okay. And I'm just -- my question is -- is,  
22 you say at the top, This is a simple truth, yes?

23 A. Mm-hmm.

24 Q. Okay. And were you referring to your  
25 situation with your child?

1 A. No. I, matter of fact, speak to three or  
2 four other fathers about the same situations that  
3 they're going through.

4 Q. Okay.

5 A. So when -- when I post those --

6 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
7 after no.

8 Q. So if you'll turn to the second page.

9 A. Mm-hmm.

10 Q. Where it says:

11 Hang in there, son. Daddy will have you  
12 home soon --

13 A. Mm-hmm.

14 Q. -- well, that's obviously referring to your  
15 son, right? There's a picture of him.

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. Okay. And you weren't there to take this  
18 picture, right?

19 A. No. I haven't been allowed to.

20 MS. HAYES: Okay. Objection,  
21 nonresponsive after no.

22 Q. In fact, Nikki took this first-day-of-school  
23 picture and sent it to you so you would have it,  
24 right?

25 A. Yes.



1 Q. And in return you posted it on Facebook with  
2 alienation-is-family-abuse hashtag; isn't that right?

3 A. Ma'am, I don't remember these two being  
4 together.

5 Q. These are -- these are separate posts,  
6 Mr. Crockett. The second page --

7 A. Yeah, they are separate posts. You're  
8 acting like these were put together. I don't  
9 believe -- so this was not put over the top of this  
10 one.

11 Q. Understood. These are --

12 A. These are -- these are separate posts.

13 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

14 Q. Yes, and I'm asking you about the second  
15 post --

16 A. Okay.

17 Q. -- that you put up. And I guess my question  
18 to you is: When Ms. Ngo was nice enough to send you a  
19 first-day-of-school picture of your son, you rewarded  
20 her by posting it on Facebook and talking about how  
21 alienation is family abuse; isn't that right?

22 A. Ma'am, this has nothing to do about reaching  
23 out to Nikki Ngo Cottingham. I'm making --

24 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

25 A. -- I'm making a statement.

1 Q. Okay. You would agree with me, Nikki sent  
2 you this picture on the first day of school, right?

3 A. Mm-hmm.

4 Q. Okay. And then you posted it and put this  
5 hashtag: Alienation is family abuse. Right?

6 A. Yes.

7 Q. Okay. And were you referring to her when  
8 you put that on?

9 A. No. I was just referring to fathers in  
10 general.

11 Q. Okay. So you were not concerned about  
12 alienation in this, when you posted this photograph?

13 A. Perjury is a crime, and alienation is  
14 family abuse.

15 Q. Yeah.

16 A. Mm-hmm.

17 Q. Why did you put that there?

18 A. Because I'm an advocate for fathers.

19 Q. Okay. And you thought putting a picture of  
20 your own son and putting those two posts was  
21 appropriate?

22 A. Yes.

23 Q. Okay. And if we turn to the third picture  
24 where it says:

25 Is the woman who keeps her child from a

1                   loving father,  
2                   you posted this photograph on Facebook also,  
3 right?

4           A.     Yes.

5           Q.     And down at the bottom you have a response  
6 and it says:

7                   Well, when you're mentally ill, that's  
8                   what happens.

9           A.     Mm-hmm.

10          Q.     Is your implication that Nikki is mentally  
11 ill?

12          A.     Wasn't implying anything about Nikki.

13          Q.     This -- this didn't have anything to do with  
14 Nikki?

15          A.     No.    There's mental illness everywhere.    I  
16 did not mention Nikki and wasn't implying her.

17          Q.     Okay.   So you don't think Nikki has any  
18 mental illness, right?

19          A.     I'm not in a position to make a yes or a no  
20 comment on that.

21          Q.     Okay.   Well, you've talked a lot about  
22 alienation today, and I'm asking you for your opinion  
23 about this.   Do you believe Ms. Ngo has a mental  
24 illness?

25          A.     Yes, I -- I have some concerns.

1 Q. Okay. Is that why you're asking for a  
2 psychological evaluation of her?

3 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

4 A. Ma'am, Judge Moore asked for it.

5 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

6 Q. You understand you filed a request for a  
7 psychological evaluation, right?

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. Okay. And are you asking for that because  
10 you have some mental health concerns for Ms. Ngo?

11 A. Yes.

12 Q. Okay. Now, you understand that the Court  
13 ordered that Dr. Davidson perform that mental health  
14 evaluation, right?

15 A. I am.

16 Q. Okay. And you understand that you've  
17 previously already designated him as your expert in  
18 this case, right?

19 A. I wasn't aware of that until just recently.

20 Q. Okay. So you would agree with me, it's not  
21 appropriate for your expert to do a psychological  
22 evaluation --

23 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

24 Q. -- of another party?

25 A. No, ma'am. I think you're -- you're totally

1 off center.

2 Q. Okay. Do you know the rules of procedure  
3 and evidence, sir?

4 A. No, ma'am, I don't.

5 Q. Okay. And would it surprise you to learn  
6 that it precludes your own personal expert from being  
7 ordered to take --

8 A. I never asked --

9 Q. -- a psychological evaluation?

10 A. -- Dr. Davidson to be my expert. So if it  
11 was -- I -- I had no idea. I can't answer the  
12 question because I didn't ask.

13 Q. Okay. Let me ask it a different way.

14 You designated Mr. Davidson as your  
15 expert in this case. Were you aware of that?

16 A. No.

17 Q. Okay. Now, Mr. -- well, before we move on,  
18 I'm going to show you what I have marked as Exhibit 9.

19 (Exhibit 9 marked.)

20 Do you recognize that?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. Okay. And this is where you posted about a  
23 book you were writing against the 256th District  
24 Court; is that right?

25 A. Not against. This is a book that will be

1 written on the experience that I -- I've been through  
2 and other fathers have been through, too. So this is  
3 a suggested name of the book.

4 Q. You indicated that family court is nothing  
5 but a \$60 billion a year child scam; is that right?

6 A. I copied and pasted that from Dads -- or  
7 Fathers -- I forgot. What is it? It's called Dads.

8 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

9 A. So, yes, I copied and pasted that, yes.

10 Q. Okay.

11 And hope my new book, "A Father's Hell  
12 in the 256th," will be out by December.

13 Is that right?

14 A. Yes.

15 Q. You didn't write that book, did you?

16 A. It's not written yet.

17 Q. Okay. But you're intending to write a book  
18 about Judge Lopez and the 2 -- your experience in the  
19 256th?

20 A. I -- I am planning on writing a book, yes.

21 Q. About your experience in the 256th, right?

22 A. About my experience in family court.

23 Q. Okay. And you reached out to the campaign  
24 rival, Sandre Streete; isn't that correct?

25 A. Yes.

1 Q. Okay. And you offered to perform some  
2 services for her in order to support her in that  
3 campaign; is that right?

4 A. Yes.

5 Q. Okay. And as a result of that, she told you  
6 it was going to warrant her recusal in this case,  
7 right?

8 A. Only after upon meeting her.

9 Q. Okay. And she has explained to you, she is  
10 now going to recuse herself from this case as a result  
11 of that, right?

12 A. This is what she stated.

13 Q. Okay. And you would agree with me that  
14 you've posted a litany of bad things on Facebook about  
15 Judge Lopez, right?

16 A. A litany of things?

17 Q. Mm-hmm.

18 A. No.

19 Q. You've told many people that you were going  
20 to have him removed from the bench, right?

21 A. I don't believe I said that.

22 Q. You talked about how he was a fraud and  
23 would constantly overturn Judge Moore, right?

24 A. Never used the word "fraud."

25 Q. Okay. You didn't use the word "fraud"?

1 A. I don't recall using the word "fraud."

2 Q. Okay. Do you recall talking about how you  
3 couldn't -- how much you disliked Judge Lopez?

4 A. I think Judge Lopez's reputation speaks for  
5 itself on social media without me adding to it too  
6 much.

7 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

8 Q. Do you recall talk -- talking baldly about  
9 Judge Lopez on Facebook?

10 A. I don't recall if I did or not.

11 Q. Okay. You filed a motion to recuse him,  
12 right?

13 A. Yes.

14 Q. Okay. And that was denied by the presiding  
15 judge; is that correct?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. You threatened Rochelle Ritzi and told her  
18 you were going to file a complaint against her, didn't  
19 you?

20 A. No.

21 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

22 Q. You threatened Jennifer Frendle and told her  
23 you were going to file a complaint against her, didn't  
24 you?

25 A. No.



1 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

2 Q. You threatened Ms. Alexander and indicated  
3 that you were going to file a complaint against her,  
4 didn't you?

5 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

6 MS. HAYES: What's your objection?

7 MS. LEWIS: Argumentive.

8 Q. Okay. You can answer.

9 A. I asked Ms. Alexander for her resignation.

10 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

11 Q. You've threatened to file a complaint  
12 against three of the experts in this case, haven't  
13 you?

14 A. No.

15 Q. Do you recall, when Jennifer Frenkle came to  
16 testify in court, she had to bring extra security  
17 because she was afraid you would hurt her?

18 A. That is not true.

19 Q. Okay. Do you recall that your picture was  
20 posted in the courthouse, and extra security was  
21 brought in when you were brought into the courtroom?

22 A. No, ma'am. I've never heard of that before.

23 Q. Do you recall Jennifer Frenkle testifying to  
24 that when she was on the stand in this case?

25 A. Testifying to what?

1 Q. Her fear of you and the -- the need for  
2 extra security.

3 A. She didn't testify to that.

4 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

5 A. No.

6 Q. Isn't it true, Mr. Crockett, that every time  
7 you don't get what you want, you threaten the person?

8 A. No.

9 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

10 Q. Who's Frank Bonner?

11 A. Frank Bonner is someone I've known since we  
12 were 13 years old.

13 Q. And he was going to be a witness in this  
14 case, wasn't he?

15 A. In my behalf, yes.

16 Q. Okay. And at some point he had a  
17 conversation with Nikki that upset you; isn't that  
18 true?

19 A. I'm not sure if he did or what was actually  
20 taking place.

21 I know that Frank is mentally impaired.

22 Q. Your friend from childhood is mentally  
23 impaired?

24 A. Yes.

25 Q. Okay. And he lived with you in your home,

1 didn't he?

2 A. Yes. That's why I had to ask him to leave.

3 Q. You -- you asked Frank to leave?

4 A. Yes.

5 Q. And you threatened him in this case and told

6 him that if he was a witness, you'd ruin his life;

7 isn't that true?

8 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

9 A. Mmmm...

10 Q. In fact, your exact words were, If you

11 testify in this case, I will ruin your life. Isn't

12 that true?

13 A. I think, after he threatened to kill me,

14 yes.

15 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive

16 other than yes.

17 (Exhibit 16 marked.)

18 Q. I'm showing you what I've marked as

19 Exhibit 16.

20 A. Yeah.

21 Q. Do you recall this statement?

22 A. Yes, I recall this.

23 Q. Okay. And you told -- you ended with, See

24 you in court. Right?

25 A. Mm-hmm.

1 Q. Okay. And you told him that you were going  
2 to bring charges against him with the Masons; is that  
3 right?

4 A. We discussed the Masons. Both he and I  
5 were --

6 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

7 A. Yes, yes.

8 Q. You see that here?

9 A. Yes.

10 Q. Okay. And you testified earlier that you're  
11 not a member of the Masons, nor have you ever been,  
12 right?

13 A. At that time I was entering the Masons and  
14 still had access to the Masons to be able to bring  
15 this --

16 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

17 A. Yes.

18 Q. You testified earlier you have not been a  
19 member and are not a member of the Masons, right?

20 A. Correct.

21 Q. Okay. You indicated to him that you  
22 contacted the authorities. Did you actually do that?

23 A. Yes.

24 Q. Where -- who did you contact?

25 A. It was the chapter or the lodge. After he

1 threatened my life, I contacted the lodge. I believe  
2 it was in Garland, but I don't remember the lodge  
3 number.

4 Q. Okay. I'm talking about the authorities.  
5 Did you ever call the authorities, Mr. Crockett?

6 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

7 A. Well, the authorities would be the Masons.

8 Q. Okay.

9 A. Authority -- authority of --

10 Q. Did you contact the police at any time about  
11 Mr. Bonner and file a report?

12 A. I spoke to an officer and -- and told them I  
13 had concerns about Frank Bonner coming back over to my  
14 house --

15 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

16 A. -- after threatening me. Yes, I did call  
17 the police.

18 Q. Okay. Did you file a police report on Frank  
19 Bonner?

20 A. No.

21 Q. You indicate also:

22 I have five witnesses coming forward  
23 plus your family members to talk about  
24 your character and lies about me, not to  
25 mention your cons.

1 Do you see that?

2 A. Yes.

3 Q. Okay. And that was people that you had  
4 intended to bring in this case; isn't that true?

5 A. And -- and in another case.

6 Q. Okay. And you indicate --

7 A. There were two cases.

8 Q. And you indicated that he put Lauriston,  
9 presumably your son, in harm's way; is that right?

10 A. Yes.

11 Q. How did he do that?

12 A. Frank was on two different medications. He  
13 was also put in a psych ward two times.

14 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

15 Q. How did he put your son in danger?

16 A. He was talking to Lauriston about Nikki.

17 Q. Okay. So your testimony is that Frank  
18 Bonner was the one who talked to Lauriston about  
19 Nikki?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. And what did he tell the child about Nikki?

22 A. He said that his mother was a liar.

23 Q. Okay. Were you present for that  
24 conversation?

25 A. I walked in on the conversation.

1 Q. Okay. And what did you do in response?

2 A. I told Lauriston, I said, Hey, bud, let's go  
3 play in the next room. And I told Frank we don't talk  
4 like that.

5 Q. And so he put your son in danger by calling  
6 Nikki a liar?

7 A. Frank was --

8 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

9 A. Yes. No, no, not -- not because of that.  
10 There was other things that happened.

11 Q. Okay. All I want to hear about is the  
12 danger. Tell me, how was Lauriston in danger?

13 A. Frank was on two psych meds.

14 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

15 A. I don't know how to answer other than, he  
16 was carrying a gun --

17 Q. Did he -- did he --

18 A. -- carrying a gun around my home.

19 Q. Okay. There we go. So he carried a gun  
20 around your home.

21 Do you know whether he had a gun  
22 license?

23 A. I know that he did not.

24 Q. Okay. And you carry guns around your home,  
25 don't you?

1 A. Around my home?

2 Q. Correct.

3 A. No. They're in the safe.

4 Q. How many guns do you have?

5 A. Three pistols, two BB guns, and two rifles.

6 Q. You have two automatic -- semi-automatic  
7 weapons, yeah?

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. Okay. And those were a concern in the  
10 social study as well -- is that right -- the  
11 semi-automatic weapons?

12 A. I don't know why they were a concern. I'm a  
13 licensed carrier.

14 Q. Well, in fact, one of them, I guess it is an  
15 automatic weapon you've actually created a trust for,  
16 correct?

17 A. An automatic weapon, no, ma'am.

18 Q. Mm-hmm. And in fact, that's how you know  
19 Mr. Macfarlane. Isn't that correct, that you guys are  
20 in the same gun club?

21 A. No.

22 Q. Okay. How did you meet Dr. Macfarlane?

23 A. He's an LPC.

24 Q. Okay. And are you in the same gun club?

25 A. I don't know that he's in a gun club.



1 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

2 Q. Are you in a gun club together?

3 A. No.

4 Q. Are you in any club together?

5 A. No.

6 Q. You're in no memberships together?

7 A. No. He's my LPC.

8 Q. Okay. And did you -- how did you -- how did  
9 you discover him?

10 A. I actually just went on the Web and looked  
11 up LPC, because I was given an order by Judge Moore to  
12 seek counseling for anxiety or anger.

13 Q. And did you complete counseling with him?

14 A. I'm still seeing him.

15 Q. You still see Mr. Macfar- -- Dr. Macfarlane?

16 A. He's not a doctor. He's an LPC.

17 Q. Okay. And you're still seeing him?

18 A. I do.

19 Q. How frequently?

20 A. Anywhere from two to three times a month.

21 Q. Okay. And you were ordered to turn over  
22 those counseling records, and you have failed to turn  
23 over any counseling records since 2018; isn't that  
24 true?

25 A. No, ma'am.

1 Q. You've turned over your counseling records?

2 A. First of all, I didn't know they were re- --  
3 were -- they were requested, number one. And number  
4 two, if there's any documentation, I've already signed  
5 it with Dr. Ritzi and Forrest and anyone else that I  
6 need to sign any documentation to release that.

7 Q. Who is Forrest?

8 A. Forrest Macfarlane.

9 Q. Forrest Macfarlane, okay. And are you --  
10 you guys are in the same -- excuse me. You're both  
11 members of the same gun trust, are you not?

12 A. No. I don't --

13 Q. Okay.

14 A. -- understand your question.

15 Q. Okay. Fair enough. I'll talk to him about  
16 it.

17 A. Okay.

18 Q. Do you still participate or work with the  
19 FBI?

20 A. I've never worked with the FBI.

21 Q. Why did you tell Kristi -- or Jennifer  
22 Frenkle that you were an informant for the FBI?

23 A. I did not.

24 Q. What role did you tell her you had with the  
25 FBI?

1 A. I did not ever mention the FBI.

2 Q. Okay. Do you work with other police  
3 agencies?

4 A. I have worked with other agencies in the  
5 past.

6 Q. In what capacity?

7 A. I worked with the DEA.

8 Q. And what -- what did you do for the DEA?

9 A. I was a paid informant.

10 Q. And what years were you a paid informant?

11 A. '83 to '84, if I recall correctly.

12 Q. Okay. And have you had any interactions  
13 with the DEA since 1984?

14 A. No.

15 Q. What name were you using in 1983 or 1984?

16 A. Lauriston Crockett.

17 Q. The Third?

18 A. Yes.

19 Q. Okay. Currently are you enjoying -- well,  
20 do you like Dr. Frye?

21 A. Do I like Dr. Frye?

22 Q. Mm-hmm.

23 A. I think she's extremely informative.

24 Q. Okay. Did you like her when you first met  
25 her?

1 A. I -- I suppose.

2 Q. Well, you didn't want a different  
3 reunification counselor when Dr. Frye came into the  
4 picture?

5 A. No. I -- I found her very enlightening.

6 Q. Okay. Did it surprise you to learn that  
7 Logan reported to Dr. Ritzi that you and Dr. Frye  
8 presented an order to him in session?

9 A. Am I surprised? No.

10 Q. Why aren't you surprised that your son would  
11 tell his counselor that you showed him the court  
12 orders?

13 A. Because the child is alienated.

14 Q. You think Dr. Ritzi is somehow in a  
15 conspiracy to assist in alienation of this child?

16 A. I think we can refer back to the --

17 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

18 A. -- email.

19 Do I think that she -- ask the question  
20 again, please.

21 Q. Sure. Do you think that Dr. Ritzi is  
22 some -- in some sort of conspiracy to alienate your  
23 child from you?

24 A. I think Dr. Ritzi has her own opinions.

25 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

1 Q. It's a yes-or-no question.

2 A. Yes.

3 Q. Okay. So when Dr. Ritzi -- so there's no  
4 notes or sessions of notes that you would believe from  
5 Dr. Ritzi; is that correct?

6 A. I would question them.

7 Q. Okay. So if Dr. Ritzi is saying, Logan is  
8 telling me one thing completely different, you  
9 won't -- you don't believe her; is that right?

10 A. That she said that Lauriston told her that?

11 Q. Correct.

12 A. An alienated child, yes, I would -- I could  
13 believe that could happen.

14 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
15 other than yes.

16 Q. Does it cross your mind that maybe Lauriston  
17 is playing both sides of this case?

18 A. I've been told that he is.

19 Q. You've been told by whom?

20 A. Dr. Linda Threats, Forrest Macfarlane; and I  
21 believe that Dr. Frye and I had a discussion about  
22 alienated children. And when they feel like they're  
23 put in the middle, they can take on that role.

24 Q. Okay. So you -- so let me understand this.  
25 If you believe that Lauriston is playing both sides of

1 you and Nikki, why is it so hard for you to believe  
2 that he would say these things to Dr. Ritzi?

3 A. I -- I just told you I'm not surprised.

4 Q. Okay. Maybe I misunderstood. I apologize  
5 for that.

6 A. And could we -- I'm sorry, I drank too much  
7 water. Can we take a two-minute break, please?

8 Q. Give me just -- let me get through the end  
9 of this --

10 A. Okay.

11 Q. -- and then, absolutely.

12 So currently do you believe it's  
13 possible that Logan, or Lauriston, is going back to  
14 his mom and telling her, I don't want to see my dad;  
15 please help me?

16 A. I don't know.

17 Q. Do you think it's possible?

18 A. I think anything is possible. But I -- I  
19 don't have that knowledge, and nothing's been  
20 presented to me by that.

21 Q. Don't you think it would have been prudent  
22 for you and Nikki to have that conversation so that  
23 Lauriston wouldn't be capable of playing y'all against  
24 each other?

25 A. Well, there's no having a conversation with

1 Nikki.

2 Q. Okay. Because when you refer to Nikki, you  
3 blame her for everything the child says; isn't that  
4 true?

5 A. No.

6 Q. You can take your break.

7 A. Thank you.

8 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're off record at  
9 3:30 p.m.

10 (Recess from 3:30 p.m. to 3:40 p.m.)

11 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're back on record  
12 at 3:40 p.m.

13 Q. Okay. Mr. Crockett, when we left off before  
14 break, we were talking about the possibility that  
15 maybe the child was kind of playing both sides against  
16 each other. You indicated that Macfarlane,  
17 Dr. Macfarlane, also thought the child was doing that;  
18 is that right?

19 A. Can you please ask that again?

20 And a -- Forrest is an LPC. He's not a  
21 doctor.

22 Q. I'm sorry. You've told me that twice, and  
23 I'll -- I'll make a note so I don't make that mistake  
24 again.

25 My question is, you've indicated that

1 Macfarlane was one of the people that told you that  
2 the child might potentially be playing both sides  
3 against each other; is that right?

4 A. He -- in a session we discussed that  
5 children could do that.

6 Q. Okay. Has he ever met your son?

7 A. No.

8 Q. Now, and Dr. Frye -- have you and Dr. Frye  
9 discussed the possibility that this child may be  
10 playing both sides?

11 A. No.

12 Q. Have you -- do you have concerns that the  
13 child might be playing both sides?

14 A. From what -- from what I've been taught,  
15 then I would -- I would say there could be a  
16 possibility.

17 Q. Okay. When you -- when you were in session  
18 with Logan and the orders came up regarding this case,  
19 did you have a physical copy of the orders with you?

20 A. No.

21 Q. Have you ever showed a physical copy of the  
22 orders to the child?

23 A. No.

24 Q. Did you and Dr. Frye discuss that court  
25 order and what's contained in it with the child?



1 A. No. Lauriston discussed it.

2 Q. Okay. When you say Lauriston discussed it,  
3 what does that mean; what did he say?

4 A. You're a bad person. Well, the conversation  
5 started off -- we thought it would be a happy moment.  
6 It was --

7 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

8 Q. Just what did Lauriston say as it pertains  
9 to the court order in session with --

10 A. Oh.

11 Q. -- Dr. Frye?

12 A. He had complete knowledge of jury trials.  
13 We're going to jury trial. Why am I dragging his  
14 mother and Rob back into a jury trial? You ran over  
15 my mother. You're a horrible person. You shouldn't  
16 be having children. And what is a jury trial?

17 And -- and I stood up and looked at  
18 Dr. Frye for direction. I said, Son -- and I looked  
19 at Dr. Frye, and she took over the conversation.

20 Q. Okay. And that was in August of 2022,  
21 right?

22 A. I -- I believe so.

23 Q. Okay. And that was at the end of your time  
24 with Dr. Frye?

25 A. Well, it was at the end -- it was one of the

1 last times that Nikki brought Lauriston to Dr. Frye.

2 Q. Okay. And you told this Court earlier today  
3 that your relationship with Lauriston had so greatly  
4 improved that he was running and jumping into your  
5 arms and kissing you. Do you remember that?

6 A. Yes, yes.

7 Q. But at the same session, he was telling that  
8 you -- that you're a horrible person because of these  
9 court orders?

10 A. At the end of the session, he was back --  
11 well, he -- I left some things out.

12 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

13 Q. It's just a yes or no.

14 A. To the -- at the end of the -- that  
15 relation -- that meeting that time --

16 Q. Mm-hmm.

17 A. -- yes, he was back in my arms. Daddy, I  
18 love you. Yes, I do want to have a little brother. I  
19 want to teach him how to read and write. Dr. --

20 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive --

21 A. -- Frye was able to switch --

22 MS. HAYES: -- after yes.

23 Q. So just to be clear, he would show up at the  
24 session upset with you. And then your testimony is  
25 that you guys would work that out in session?

1 A. That session?

2 Q. Correct.

3 A. Yes.

4 Q. Okay. And in that court order that you have  
5 there in front of you, there's no mention of jury  
6 trial, is there?

7 A. No.

8 Q. Okay. The court order only discusses  
9 possession and access; is that right? And -- and  
10 counseling for you; is that right?

11 A. Which -- which one? We've had so many.

12 Q. The court -- the court order that we have  
13 here today.

14 MS. LEWIS: We have more than one.

15 A. There's been more than one, so which one are  
16 you talking about?

17 Q. The only AJ report -- the only court order  
18 we have today is the --

19 A. The last one that was issued?

20 Q. -- the August, mm-hmm --

21 A. Okay.

22 Q. -- of '19.

23 A. Well, that came after that meeting, so --

24 Q. Okay.

25 MS. LEWIS: We have Exhibit 1 here,

1 too.

2 MS. HAYES: Oh, you're right. Okay.

3 My apologies.

4 Q. It's the associate judge's report from  
5 August of 2019 where you were given supervised access.

6 Did you have a copy of that court order with you in  
7 that session?

8 A. No.

9 Q. Did you discuss the terms of that court  
10 order with the child in that session?

11 A. No.

12 Q. Did you and the child discuss where you  
13 could and could not have access with the child in that  
14 session?

15 A. No.

16 Q. What did the child tell you about where you  
17 could or could not have access during that session?

18 A. We -- I don't believe we discussed that.

19 (Exhibit 22 marked.)

20 Q. Okay. So I'm showing you Deposition  
21 Exhibit 22.

22 MS. HAYES: Oh, crud. Sorry, y'all.

23 MS. LEWIS: No worries.

24 MS. HAYES: I should have stapled these  
25 instead of -- we have a back page as well.

1 Q. And Dr. Ritzi testified regarding statements  
2 the child made in session regarding this court order.  
3 Do you recall that?

4 A. Yes. I remember the ruling on that, too.

5 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
6 after yes.

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. And he indicated you and Dr. Frye confronted  
9 him about the court order. But it's your testimony  
10 that that's not true, right?

11 A. That was not true.

12 Q. Okay. Do you think it's a possibility that  
13 he went to Dr. Ritzi and said that you did it anyway?

14 A. That would be hearsay testimony. I -- I  
15 have no idea.

16 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

17 A. I have no idea. I don't know.

18 Q. Okay. This is a child that you tell me you  
19 now have a wonderful relationship with as a result of  
20 your twelve sessions --

21 A. Mm-hmm.

22 Q. -- in reunification therapy. And you're  
23 telling me you don't know if he's the kind of child  
24 that would go and tell lies about you. Is that your  
25 testimony?

1 A. Yes.

2 Q. Okay. In fact, he -- she -- he said:

3 Do you know if Dr. Frye is lying, or did  
4 my dad trick her? My dad swore to me he  
5 wasn't lying. But if he wasn't lying,  
6 my mom and Rob would be in trouble.

7 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

8 MS. HAYES: What's your objection?

9 MS. LEWIS: So were you saying that he  
10 said that to Lauriston?

11 MS. HAYES: I'm just reading directly  
12 from the document that's now in evidence.

13 MS. LEWIS: So your -- your question is  
14 whether he said that to Dr. Ritzi?

15 MS. HAYES: I haven't gotten to my  
16 question yet.

17 MS. LEWIS: Okay.

18 Q. So:

19 My dad swore to me he wasn't lying. But  
20 if he wasn't lying, my mom and Rob would  
21 be in trouble.

22 Did you hear that?

23 A. I heard what you just read.

24 Q. Okay. Do you know what he's referring to in  
25 this statement?

1           A.    I believe I do.  Could you please read that  
2 to me again?

3           Q.    Sure.

4                    My dad swore to me he wasn't lying.  But  
5                    if he wasn't lying, then my mom and Rob  
6                    would be in trouble.

7                    Do you remember a conversation with your son  
8 in session on July the 12th where you talked about  
9 lying?

10          A.    Not about lying.

11          Q.    Okay.

12          A.    But Lauriston said --

13                   MS. HAYES:  Objection, nonresponsive  
14 after, Not about lying.

15          A.    I thought you asking me what the child asked  
16 during the session.

17          Q.    Lauriston then went on to tell Dr. Ritzi:

18                    I wish you could do the reunification  
19                    therapy, but I think my dad hates you.

20                    Have you ever told the child that you hated  
21 Dr. Ritzi?

22          A.    No.  No.  As a matter of fact, the opposite.

23          Q.    But you don't like her, right?  You told us  
24 here today that you don't like her, right?

25          A.    I think Dr. Ritzi is --

1 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

2 Q. You don't like Dr. Ritzi, do you?

3 A. I'm -- I'm not favorable for her, no.

4 Q. Right. And do you think it's just a  
5 coincidence that your son happens to know you don't  
6 like her?

7 A. He is the one who told me.

8 Q. He told you that you don't like her?

9 A. He told me that Dr. Ritzi didn't like me.  
10 I've never reciprocated in any way any feelings that I  
11 have towards her at all.

12 Q. Okay. So it is just a coincidence that he  
13 thinks that you don't like her; you haven't told him  
14 that?

15 A. Well, ma'am, matter of fact, I told her that  
16 she was on an email and said hello to me and was very  
17 nice. The last conversation we ever had about  
18 Dr. Ritzi --

19 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

20 Q. Dr. Frye said your dad is telling you  
21 the truth about everything.

22 Did that happen in session? Did Dr. Frye  
23 say that in session?

24 A. About everything? No.

25 Q. I was confused, but now I'm mad; and



1                   he's messing with my head, referring to  
2                   his father.

3                   Does it concern you that the child thinks  
4 you're messing with his head?

5           A.     I think the child is confused.

6           Q.     Have you addressed that statement with him?

7           A.     I -- this is the first time I've heard it.

8           Q.     Okay. Well, you -- you ha- -- you had these  
9 records admitted --

10          A.     I --

11          Q.     -- in court at the last hearing. Did you  
12 have an opportunity to review them?

13          A.     No, ma'am. I've never seen these before.

14          Q.     Okay. And also, you've told us several  
15 times here today how excited you think Logan is to be  
16 a big brother; is that right?

17          A.     This is what he's told me.

18          Q.     Okay. Would it surprise you that he tells  
19 other people different things?

20          A.     Again that would show a child that's pretty  
21 confused.

22          Q.     Okay. Could it possibly just show a child  
23 that just wants to tell you what you want to hear so  
24 that you'll be happy with him?

25          A.     Maybe he's doing that to all of us.

1 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

2 Q. Is that a yes?

3 A. Ask your question again.

4 Q. Sure. Could that just be an indication the  
5 child is telling you what you want to hear so that  
6 you'll be happy with him?

7 A. No, I disagree because of the way he holds  
8 his brother and loves him and he kisses him and holds  
9 on to him and wants to help changing his diaper and  
10 feeding him a bottle. His --

11 MS. HAYES: Objection, non- --

12 A. -- his actions speak louder --

13 MS. HAYES: Objection, non- --

14 A. -- than -- than words.

15 MS. HAYES -- nonresponsive after, I  
16 disagree.

17 Q. So in your heart of hearts, you believe  
18 Logan really wanted to be a big brother?

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. Did you think he wanted to be a big brother  
21 before you had this child?

22 A. Since the time he was five.

23 Q. Is that a yes?

24 A. Yes.

25 Q. Is that why you went off and had a child

1 with this woman, because you wanted to try to convince  
2 your son to come back to you?

3 MS. LEWIS: Objection, form.

4 A. I find that insulting.

5 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

6 Q. Was it a plan for you to have this child --

7 A. No, this was not a plan.

8 Q. -- as another effort to manipulate your son?

9 A. No, this was not planned.

10 Q. Do you know that he has referred to other  
11 people, including Dr. Ritzi, that it's gross that you  
12 have a young son?

13 A. I've never heard that before.

14 Q. Okay. Is it concerning to you that the  
15 child has reported that he feels like you like this  
16 new child more than you've ever liked him?

17 MS. HAYES: Sorry.

18 A. Could you ask the question again?

19 Q. Sure. Is it concerning to you that your son  
20 has reported to his counselor that he is afraid or --  
21 or sad that you might like this new child more than  
22 you ever liked him?

23 A. I think that's -- I think that's normal.

24 Q. You think that's normal behavior?

25 A. I've been told that that's normal behavior.

1 Q. Okay. And --

2 A. This is above my pay scale, though. I've  
3 just been told this.

4 Q. Do you think since the baby has been born,  
5 that you've tried to do other things with Logan, other  
6 than talk about the baby?

7 A. Yes.

8 Q. Okay. And -- and what -- what things have  
9 you taken Logan to do with just you and him and a  
10 supervisor other than be around the baby?

11 A. Well, we haven't been able to go anywhere.  
12 But at home, racing boats in the pool, playing  
13 foosball, playing virtual reality Beat Saver, playing  
14 billiards, playing on the slot machine.

15 Q. Are all these things at your house?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. Okay. And what is your understanding of the  
18 order right now about your possession with your son?

19 A. My understanding is, I am under supervised  
20 visitation. I have to complete three in a row, which  
21 I have completed. And after the fourth one, at the  
22 end of this month, starting in December I get to be  
23 able to pick him up on Wednesdays or Thursdays, what  
24 other -- what doesn't interfere with hockey, for three  
25 hours, from 5:00 to 8:00.

1                   And then I get to pick him up on  
2 Saturday and Sunday, which does -- either Saturday or  
3 Sunday, if his hockey is not involved, from 12:00 to  
4 6:00. And we're unsupervised; we can go do anything  
5 we want.

6                   And then starting January 1st, first,  
7 third, and fifth weekend and every Wednesday or  
8 Thursday where hockey is not involved, I can pick him  
9 up and --

10           Q.     What --

11           A.     -- take him to dinner or whatever.

12           Q.     Sorry. What -- what is --

13           A.     Standard visitation, I believe it's called.

14           Q.     What is your understanding of right now  
15 where you can -- where you can have your access, what  
16 locations?

17           A.     It's not up to me. It's up to B & E who  
18 makes this. So we could be at the B & E facility, or  
19 we can be wherever B & E wants to have the meeting  
20 between Lauriston and I getting together and spending  
21 time.

22           Q.     So how many vis- -- you've indicated you've  
23 now had three visits with your son under this current  
24 order; is that right?

25           A.     Well, technically, only two. The court

1 order states that if the child is not presented on my  
2 day of possession, that it would still count as one of  
3 the days. So because he wasn't presented to me on  
4 Saturday or Sunday, then it still count -- so right  
5 now we're at three. And this next weekend will be our  
6 fourth, for completion.

7 Q. So it's your belief that even though you  
8 didn't actually have a visit, that it should count as  
9 a visit?

10 A. This is what Judge Moore wrote in her order.

11 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. Okay. And so -- but it's your understanding  
14 that B & E gets to decide the location of these visits  
15 currently?

16 A. Yes.

17 Q. And where have all these visits -- where has  
18 B & E chosen to have these visits?

19 A. At home.

20 Q. At your home?

21 A. In my home.

22 Q. Okay. And have you inquired with B & E  
23 about taking the child anyplace else other than your  
24 home?

25 A. We've discussed it. But Anna says that he's

1 having so much fun right now that, in her opinion,  
2 that my home is the perfect place for us to be.

3 Q. Okay. And when did you have this  
4 conversation with Anna?

5 A. I would probably say at the -- at the end of  
6 the first visit.

7 Q. Okay. And since that time, you've seen her  
8 one other occasion to supervise?

9 A. Yes.

10 Q. Before I forget, did you execute a release  
11 of information with Dr. Frye?

12 A. To the best of my knowledge, yes.

13 Q. Did Dr. Frye ask you to sign a release  
14 regarding your visits in session?

15 A. I believe Dr. Frye had me sign a release of  
16 everything in the very beginning. I don't recall.  
17 But to -- to the best of my memory, I thought I signed  
18 every document that she gave me from the beginning;  
19 and I thought that was one of them.

20 Q. Okay. Do you recall whether she asked you  
21 to release information to the child's counselor and to  
22 the amicus attorneys?

23 A. I don't recall.

24 Q. Okay. Would you -- would you have any  
25 opposition to that information being released to the

1 amicus attorney and the child's counselor?

2 A. No.

3 Q. Okay. If things are going so well in  
4 session, you would agree it would be helpful for them  
5 to know that information, right?

6 A. Yes.

7 Q. And do you have any objection to releasing  
8 this information to Nikki?

9 A. Not at all.

10 Q. You believe it might be helpful for y'all's  
11 relationship if she knew that things were improving in  
12 session?

13 A. I would believe so.

14 Q. Okay. And you understand that kind of  
15 complete and utter transparency right now might be  
16 helpful to everyone to determine if the child is  
17 playing both sides, right?

18 A. I don't have enough knowledge. I -- I would  
19 say I would hope so, yes.

20 Q. Okay.

21 A. I mean, getting down to the truth, yes.

22 Q. Isn't it true that over this last year and a  
23 half, Nikki has encouraged you to attend Logan's  
24 practices?

25 A. No.



1 Q. Other than the two games that you attended  
2 for Logan, the two hockey games, why didn't you attend  
3 the others?

4 A. Well, I attend -- Dr. Frye -- well, first of  
5 all, Lauriston told me that I could not come. Because  
6 I questioned him, asked him, because I wanted to come  
7 see him and also see him practice.

8 He says, No, you cannot come.

9 And I said, Why?

10 He said, Because you're not safe.

11 I go, You're worried about Daddy's  
12 safety?

13 He goes, No. You're not safe.

14 I said, Well, why would you say that?

15 He goes, Because my mama told me, and  
16 she's the only one that tells the truth.

17 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
18 after, the child told me I could not come.

19 A. Okay. Secondly, the -- Dr. Frye told me,  
20 I -- I want you to go to a hockey game.

21 And I said, Sure, I'll -- I'll go.

22 So again for -- for my own safety, I  
23 took Chris Graissaffe and Tom Lima with me. And we  
24 sat there, and Lauriston apparently didn't see us in  
25 the stands. But when I spoke to him on a Tuesday

1 night and he was talking about the game, I said, I  
2 know. You were --

3 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

4 A. -- amazing.

5 MS. HAYES: Objection, narrative.

6 Q. At this point -- well, let me back up.

7 Who is Tom Lima?

8 A. A friend of mine.

9 Q. I mean, are -- do y'all work together?

10 A. Yes.

11 Q. And does he work for Genostim, or does he  
12 work for another company?

13 A. Both.

14 Q. Okay. What company does he work for other  
15 than Genostim; do you know?

16 A. He works for attorneys. He does -- working  
17 with attorneys, he does digital videos of people that  
18 have been hurt in accidents. I believe that's what he  
19 does for them.

20 Q. Okay.

21 A. I -- you know, I don't -- I know other  
22 people -- he has his own business that does that.

23 Q. And you've designated him as a person with  
24 ownership interest in Genostim; is that right?

25 A. No.

1 Q. Is he a person with ownership interest in  
2 Genostim?

3 A. I can't give that information.

4 Q. You -- you don't know? Do you know?

5 A. I do. I'm not --

6 Q. Well, you indicated earlier he works for  
7 Genostim, right?

8 A. Mm-hmm.

9 Q. Is that a yes?

10 A. You -- you're asking me if I ga- --  
11 allocated him ownership, and I can't give that  
12 information.

13 Q. Well, do you remember previously testifying  
14 in this case that you had assigned your interest to  
15 Tom Lima?

16 A. I don't recall that.

17 Q. Okay. But your relationship with Tom is  
18 that you're just friends. Is that your testimony?

19 A. We are friends.

20 Q. Okay. And he has appeared in court  
21 throughout this case as an agent for Genostim; isn't  
22 that true?

23 A. Throughout this whole case?

24 Q. Correct.

25 A. No, ma'am. In another case when Nikki was

1 stealing information from the corporation and --

2 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive

3 after no.

4 Q. Do you recall Tom Lima coming to hearings in  
5 this case?

6 A. I believe Tom has shown up as -- as -- as  
7 support.

8 Q. Okay.

9 A. Emotional support.

10 Q. And you brought him to your son's hockey  
11 game; is that right?

12 A. Yes.

13 Q. And that -- he was your protection; is that  
14 right?

15 A. Say my protection apart of being harmed, but  
16 protection making sure that false allegations weren't  
17 made against me again.

18 Q. Have you and Mr. Lima ever been involved in  
19 anything more than a friendship?

20 A. I don't understand the question.

21 Q. Have you ever been involved romantically?

22 A. No.

23 Q. Okay. Do -- have y'all lived together at  
24 some point in time?

25 A. No.

1 Q. Did he rent a room or stay at your house for  
2 an extended period of time?

3 A. Tom Lima is married and has children. No.

4 Q. Okay.

5 (Exhibit 7 marked.)

6 I'm going to show you what I've marked  
7 as Deposition Exhibit 7. Do you recognize this?

8 A. Yes. I don't remember when this was taken,  
9 though; but I remember taking pictures.

10 Q. Okay. Well, you've only been to two games,  
11 so can you recall whether these pictures were taken at  
12 the first or second time?

13 A. This was taken out at Valley R- -- this was  
14 taken out -- no, it was the old rink that he -- he  
15 played at. It's not Grand Prairie. It's Farmers  
16 Branch. To the best of my knowledge, only having --  
17 looking at this picture of the rink --

18 Q. Mm-hmm?

19 A. -- I think this is where this was taken.

20 Q. Okay. Have you attended any of his  
21 practices in the last two weeks?

22 A. No. I haven't been allowed to.

23 Q. And why do you say you're not allowed to?

24 A. Because it makes Lauriston extremely angry,  
25 and he told me I'm not allowed to.

1 Q. Okay. Well, we can both agree in this room  
2 that an 11-year-old boy doesn't make the rules, right?

3 A. Yes.

4 Q. Okay. And did you ask your son why he --  
5 you weren't allowed to?

6 A. I have in the past.

7 Q. Okay. And you indicated that it makes your  
8 son very angry. Does he tell you that it makes him  
9 angry when you come to his games?

10 A. He told me that his mother told me I wasn't  
11 allowed to come, and so she --

12 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

13 Q. The question was, does your son tell you it  
14 makes him angry when you come to his games?

15 A. He only told me the one time when he found  
16 out I was there in the stands that he was mad at me  
17 and -- since I can't do what I'm suppo- -- what I'm  
18 told to do. And then he hung up on me.

19 Q. Okay. Well, you said that you went to a  
20 game last week or the week before, right?

21 A. Uh-huh, the week before last.

22 Q. Okay. And how many games has your son had  
23 in the last two weeks?

24 A. To the best of my knowledge, he's had one  
25 game and one tournament.

1 Q. Okay. And the tournament that you're  
2 referring to is the one in Tennessee?

3 A. Yes.

4 MS. HAYES: I'm going to stop for a  
5 second. Do you need to switch?

6 MS. LEWIS: Mm-hmm.

7 MS. HAYES: Okay, let's go off the  
8 record for a second.

9 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're off the record  
10 at 4:03 p.m.

11 (Recess from 4:03 p.m. to 4:12 p.m.)

12 (REPORTER'S NOTE: At this time Brian  
13 Bagley appeared for the witness, and Ms. Lewis left  
14 the conference room.)

15 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're back on record  
16 at 4:12 p.m.

17 MS. HAYES: Thank you.

18 Q. Okay. And, Mr. Crockett, when we took a  
19 break, we were talking about your son's hockey  
20 schedule for the last two weeks. And you indicated  
21 you believe he's only had one game and one tournament  
22 in the last two weeks; is that correct?

23 A. To the best of my knowledge, in getting the  
24 wrong schedule and doing our own research, this is  
25 what -- only knowledge that I have.

1 Q. And would you agree with me, you now have  
2 received an updated schedule that purports --

3 A. No.

4 Q. You -- you haven't received an updated  
5 schedule for the child?

6 A. No.

7 Q. Okay. Were you aware if -- whether or not  
8 Anna received an updated schedule?

9 A. You would have to ask her.

10 Q. Okay. But your testimony is that neither  
11 Anna nor Nikki has given you one; is that right?

12 A. At this time, yes.

13 Q. Okay. Do you have any idea about the  
14 win/loss record for Logan's team is?

15 A. I just looked at it a couple of days ago, if  
16 it's the right schedule. Because I was given the  
17 wrong schedule. And I think they've had one draw and  
18 approximately maybe two wins; and the other are  
19 losses, I believe.

20 Q. Are you --

21 A. But this is -- I don't even know if I'm  
22 looking at the right schedule.

23 Q. Okay. Are you familiar with what LiveBarn  
24 is?

25 A. Yes.



1 Q. And you can watch your son's hockey games on  
2 LiveBarn?

3 A. I have.

4 Q. Okay. And how many have you watched on  
5 LiveBarn?

6 A. Oh, probably a good five. Nikki would text  
7 me, and -- and we'd comment back and forth while the  
8 game was going on.

9 Q. So you -- five games in -- over what period  
10 of time?

11 A. Well, that was last year.

12 Q. Okay. Have you watched any games on  
13 LiveBarn this year?

14 A. No. I didn't know if he was -- still could  
15 play on LiveBarn this year. I wasn't informed about  
16 it.

17 Q. Well, you're aware of what team he's on.  
18 You told us earlier about it, right?

19 A. Yes, but I -- I don't -- I'm not a hockey  
20 player, so I don't know if his team is being  
21 broadcasted by LiveBarn.

22 Q. Well, isn't it true that on Our Family  
23 Wizard in the last two weeks, she's indicated to you  
24 that you can watch the games on LiveBarn? Right?

25 A. Not that I recall. I can go back and look,

1 but...

2 Q. Okay. But fair to say, you haven't watched  
3 any games this year for your son other than the one  
4 that you reported earlier; is that right?

5 A. Well, no, because I just thought the season  
6 just barely started. So the -- the answer is, no, I  
7 wasn't aware of them.

8 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
9 after no.

10 Q. And do you know how many goals your son has  
11 scored this season?

12 A. If I'm correct, he's had four assists and  
13 one goal.

14 Q. And when did you last talk to him about his  
15 record in hockey this season?

16 A. Our last conversation.

17 Q. And when was that, last week?

18 A. Mm-hmm, Tuesday. We talk about hockey every  
19 Tuesday.

20 Q. And this weekend did you tell him about the  
21 games that you've watched and that you're following  
22 his schedule?

23 A. This last weekend?

24 Q. I'm sorry. The last period of possession  
25 that you had. Forgive me.

1 A. Yeah, we -- we discussed the game I was -- I  
2 was at the time before and how fast he was and --

3 Q. And is --

4 A. -- what a great defense man he is.

5 Q. Is that the game where he was upset you  
6 didn't tell him that you were there?

7 A. No. That happened last year.

8 Q. Okay. So just so I'm clear for the  
9 record -- I don't think I've made it clear -- you've  
10 attended two games. One was this season, just last  
11 week --

12 A. Week before last.

13 Q. -- and one was what year?

14 A. Last year.

15 Q. Okay. And those are the only two games that  
16 you recall attending; is that right?

17 A. It's the only games I've been allowed to go  
18 to.

19 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

20 Q. Those are the only two games you recall  
21 attending; is that right?

22 A. Yes.

23 Q. Okay. And when Logan tells you about his  
24 games on these FaceTime calls, why do you change the  
25 subject?

1 A. I don't.

2 Q. Would it surprise you that the child reports  
3 you always change the subject when he -- whenever he  
4 broaches the conversation of hockey?

5 A. Would I find that --

6 Q. Do you find that surprising, that he reports  
7 that you always change the subject?

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. Okay.

10 A. Because I actually talk more about hockey  
11 and practicing and being on -- on the ice and off the  
12 ice, what training he's going through and how fast is  
13 he doing -- he's doing -- he is and how proud I am of  
14 him, of all the hard work that he does. So I support  
15 him.

16 Q. And even recently you've encouraged him to  
17 start playing football; is that right?

18 A. No. He's brought that up.

19 Q. He's brought up playing football?

20 A. Yes.

21 Q. When your son was in Tennessee at his recent  
22 tournament, did you watch those -- the tournament on  
23 LiveBarn?

24 A. No. I didn't know that I could. And again,  
25 I had the wrong schedule. I didn't know where he was

1 playing or what was going on.

2 Q. Well, you knew your son was in Nashville  
3 last weekend, because you just told the Court about  
4 it, right?

5 A. I found out after the fact.

6 Q. So where did you think your son was last  
7 weekend when you didn't have your period of  
8 possession?

9 A. I wasn't sure.

10 Q. Okay. Did you have conversations with  
11 either the amicus attorney or the mother regarding  
12 where the child is?

13 A. Vickie mentioned a possibility of him going  
14 out of the state, but she didn't mention where.

15 Q. Okay. And in fact, once you found out your  
16 son was leaving the state for his tournament, you  
17 still contacted him and asked him to come over for a  
18 one month birthday party you were having for his  
19 brother; is that right?

20 A. No.

21 Q. You didn't ask him to come over knowing he  
22 was out of state?

23 A. No.

24 Q. Okay. And do you recall sending a message  
25 to Vickie -- excuse me -- to Nikki about how Logan

1 indicated to you on the phone he would want to come to  
2 the birthday party and was upset that he couldn't  
3 come?

4 A. I -- I never told her that he was upset.  
5 With the schedule that was sent to me --

6 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

7 A. -- I opened -- could you ask the question  
8 again?

9 Q. Sure. Isn't it true that last week you sent  
10 an Our Family Wizard message to Nikki indicating that  
11 the child was upset because you had asked him to come  
12 to your home for Maxton's birthday party and he  
13 indicated he wanted to come, and you wanted to see if  
14 she would reconsider? Do you remember that?

15 A. I asked her what was her opinion.

16 Q. Okay. So, yes, you remember sending that  
17 message?

18 A. Not that he was upset, no.

19 Q. Okay. Do you remember some communications  
20 back and forth in the last few days about how it would  
21 be upsetting to the child to try to kind of boost up  
22 or talk about how great this birthday party would be  
23 for Maxton when the child wouldn't be able to attend?

24 A. Conversations with whom?

25 Q. The lawyers in the case, Mr. Crockett.

1 A. Yes. I got a insulting email from Vickie  
2 Alexander.

3 Q. Okay. And what was insulting about that  
4 message?

5 A. Saying that I would be cruel to my child.

6 Q. Okay. Do you think it would be cruel to try  
7 to deliberately upset your child or make him feel like  
8 he's missing out?

9 A. Deliberately, for any parent to do that,  
10 yes, that could be considered cruel.

11 Q. Okay. But that -- you don't think that's  
12 what you did --

13 A. No, ma'am.

14 Q. -- when you asked your child to come over  
15 and tell him about all the things he would be missing  
16 out on if he doesn't?

17 A. Let's talk about that. First of all --

18 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

19 A. Ask the question again.

20 Q. Sure. You don't think you were cruel when  
21 you talked to your son about all the things that he  
22 would be missing out on by missing this little boy's  
23 birthday party if he didn't come over?

24 A. No, because the schedule I had, he wasn't  
25 out of town.

1 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
2 after no.

3 A. So the answer is no.

4 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
5 after no.

6 Q. You had already been told that Logan was  
7 going to be out of town for hockey and would not be  
8 able to attend the birthday party, weren't you --  
9 hadn't you?

10 A. I was told there was a possibility. Then  
11 the schedule was sent to me. And I opened up the  
12 schedule, and he was not out of town.

13 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

14 Q. You had already been told the child would be  
15 out of town for a hockey tournament, hadn't you?

16 A. No. Possibility.

17 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
18 after no.

19 Q. Did it ever cross your mind that talking  
20 about that birthday party and telling this child what  
21 he was missing out on could upset him?

22 A. I don't understand your question, ma'am.

23 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

24 Q. You agree you told your son about what was  
25 going to happen at Maxton's one-month-old birthday



1 party, right?

2 A. Yes. And I had rights to possession that  
3 day.

4 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
5 after yes.

6 Q. My question is, did it cross your mind that  
7 it would upset him to tell him everything he would be  
8 missing out on knowing he wouldn't be able to come?  
9 Did that ever cross your mind?

10 A. Your -- your question doesn't make any  
11 sense.

12 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

13 Q. It's a yes or no, Mr. Crockett. Did it  
14 cross your mind that you might be hurting your child?

15 A. No.

16 Q. Now, you were talking earlier about all  
17 these stomach issues that your son used to have,  
18 right?

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. Okay. And that was all the times that he  
21 was in your care; you would take him to the doctor for  
22 these stomach issues, right?

23 A. No.

24 Q. Does it surprise you that since this Court  
25 stopped possession -- unsupervised possession, your

1 stomach -- your son hasn't had any problems with  
2 stomach problems?

3 A. I don't believe that's true.

4 Q. Okay.

5 A. I don't know.

6 Q. Okay. Well, you have the right to consult  
7 with his doctors, right?

8 A. I saw Dr. Lee just last week.

9 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

10 Q. It's yes or no. You have to --

11 A. Yes, mm-hmm.

12 Q. Okay. And you would agree with me that your  
13 son has not had problems with his stomach since the  
14 Court entered an order for supervised possession for  
15 you?

16 A. No, I disagree. Before.

17 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
18 after no.

19 Q. Does it make you happy that his stomach  
20 aches are gone?

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. And do you think it's just a coincidence  
23 that that's coincided with the fact that you now have  
24 supervised possession?

25 A. That's not a -- that's not a true question.

1 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

2 Q. If you start having unsupervised access with  
3 your son, do you intend to take him to his hockey  
4 practices and games?

5 A. I think that's something that Lauriston and  
6 I need to discuss. He's talking about other  
7 activities. If that -- if that's --

8 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

9 A. -- if -- if that's something he wants to do,  
10 then I will say yes.

11 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

12 Q. Just yes or no. If you have possession of  
13 your son on a weekend and he has hockey activities, do  
14 you intend to take him to those activities?

15 A. At this time, no.

16 Q. Okay. And if your son -- if you have  
17 standard possession and your son has an out-of-town  
18 tournament, do you intend to take him to his  
19 out-of-town tournaments?

20 A. At this time, no.

21 Q. And the same question would be, if there's  
22 an out-of-state tournament, do you also not intend to  
23 take him to those?

24 A. At this time, no.

25 Q. Okay. Have you told Lauriston, or Logan,

1 Lauriston, IV, that if he's with you, that he won't be  
2 able to go to his hockey activities?

3 A. No.

4 Q. Do you think that that will affect his  
5 desire to come spend time with you?

6 MR. BAGLEY: Objection to form.

7 A. I -- I don't really understand your  
8 question.

9 Q. Okay. Well, do you think that Logan -- if  
10 Logan knew that you weren't going to take him to his  
11 activities --

12 A. Ma'am, are you -- are you going to call him  
13 Logan or Lauriston? You're -- you're flipping,  
14 flopping. I'm just trying to understand.

15 MS. HAYES: Objection, sidebar;  
16 objection, nonresponsive.

17 Q. Do you think your -- if your son knew that  
18 you were not going to take him to his activities, that  
19 he would still want to spend any time with you?

20 MR. BAGLEY: Objection, form.

21 A. Yes.

22 Q. Okay. So why are you afraid to tell him  
23 that you're not intending to take him to his  
24 activities?

25 A. I haven't said I wasn't intending. I said,

1 at this time.

2 Q. Okay. Well, when are you going to tell your  
3 son that if it's your period of possession, you're not  
4 going to take him to his activities?

5 MR. BAGLEY: Objection, form.

6 A. When? I think that would be a discussion  
7 that would be best done in Dr. Frye's office.

8 Q. Okay. Well, let's just assume for a second  
9 that you don't have any sessions with Dr. Frye between  
10 now and the time that you have unsupervised access  
11 with your son. Do you intend to let him know that  
12 you -- as of right now, you don't intend to take him  
13 to his activities?

14 A. If that comes up, we'll -- we will have a  
15 conversation; and I'll let him know, yes, at this  
16 time. At this time.

17 Q. Okay.

18 A. Not forever. At this time.

19 Q. Okay. What is different about this time  
20 versus forever?

21 A. Because hockey has been used as a alienation  
22 force, I will not participate in alienation to  
23 reinforce alienation with my child and put him in a  
24 mode of anxiety, having to perform either for Rob  
25 Cottingham, Nikki Ngo, or myself. I will not

1 participate in that type of psychological harm with  
2 him.

3 Q. Did it ever cross your mind that it might be  
4 an amazing bonding experience for you to actually take  
5 an active participation -- participant role in  
6 something that your child purports to love?

7 A. Absolutely. Actually, we did in karate.  
8 His mother came once. He achieved the level of red  
9 belt, and then he was jerked out of something that he  
10 loved. So I've actually experienced that.

11 Q. Okay. So is this retaliation; are you  
12 trying to do the same thing --

13 A. No, ma'am. I'm just following -- taking  
14 Dr. Threats' suggestions, Forrest's suggestions, and  
15 Dr. Frye.

16 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

17 Q. Mr. Crockett, I'm not --

18 A. Is this retaliation? No, ma'am.

19 Q. I'm not interested in hearing about what  
20 anybody else told you. I'm -- I'm curious about what  
21 your opinions are, okay?

22 A. Yes, ma'am.

23 Q. So when I ask these questions, I'm just  
24 asking you about your opinions, Lauriston Crockett.

25 A. Mm-hmm.

1 Q. Do you think it might help your relationship  
2 with your son if you take a role and encourage the  
3 things that he tells you he loves?

4 A. To that question, yes.

5 Q. Okay. So why aren't you going to take him  
6 to his activities right now when he tells you he loves  
7 them and wants to go?

8 A. Well, number one, he hasn't told me. Number  
9 two, Rob Cottingham is assistant coach, and it puts  
10 Lauriston in a very precarious situation, a situation  
11 for anxiety and alienation. So I will not participate  
12 with it at this time.

13 Q. Mr. Crockett, earlier we reviewed an exhibit  
14 where you sent Nikki a message on Our Family Wizard  
15 saying all this child can talk about is hockey, and  
16 you're sick of it. Remember that? You remember that?

17 A. I remember a large part of the email.

18 Q. Okay. And so now you're telling this Court  
19 that your child has not told you he loves hockey and  
20 wants to go to his activities. Is that what you're  
21 telling the Court?

22 A. No, ma'am.

23 Q. No, that's not what you're telling me?

24 A. I didn't say that he didn't say love -- he  
25 didn't love hockey.

1 Q. Okay.

2 A. I'm --

3 Q. You understand he wants to go, right?

4 A. Yes.

5 Q. Okay. So why would you deliberately hurt  
6 your son by not taking him to the things he loves?

7 A. I'm deliberately loving my child and  
8 protecting him until we work through that hockey is  
9 not used as an alienation.

10 Q. Okay. Tell me which expert -- now I'm  
11 specifically asking for which expert, and I just want  
12 the name -- told you that it was a good idea for you  
13 not to take your son to his activities?

14 A. I can't.

15 Q. Okay.

16 A. Because we're --

17 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive  
18 after, I can't.

19 A. You said activities. No one's ever said  
20 activities.

21 Q. Is there -- are you -- is there an expert  
22 that has told you not to take your son to his hockey  
23 activities during your periods of possession?

24 A. Yes.

25 Q. Who is that expert?



1 A. Dr. Threats.

2 Q. You understand Dr. Threats was removed in  
3 this case and is no longer the therapist, right?

4 A. Yes.

5 Q. Okay. And you're telling this Court that  
6 you're still taking the advice of a therapist that was  
7 removed by this Court, right?

8 A. I'm telling the Court that I'm taking  
9 knowledge that was gained.

10 Dr. Frye and I -- I also had a  
11 conversation about this.

12 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

13 Q. You're taking the advice of a therapist that  
14 is no -- that was removed by this Court; is that  
15 right?

16 A. Multiple therapists.

17 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

18 Q. It's just a yes or no.

19 A. Yes.

20 Q. Okay. And it's your testimony that you  
21 don't believe it's hurtful to your child to stop him  
22 from going to his hockey activities, right?

23 A. No, I believe it would be hurtful to stop  
24 him from playing hockey at this time.

25 Q. Okay. But you intend to do it anyway by

1 refusing to take him to his activities; is that right?

2 A. No, I didn't say that.

3 Q. Are you going to allow his mother to take  
4 him during your periods of possession?

5 A. At this time, yes, because that's in  
6 Lauriston's best interest.

7 Q. Okay. Do you owe any outstanding attorneys'  
8 fees to any of your attorneys?

9 A. No, I don't believe so.

10 Q. Okay. And you indicated that Genostim is  
11 renting your -- your residence and that they're paying  
12 your utilities and that they pay your car payment.  
13 But you've also indicated to the Court that you're in  
14 the process of filing bankruptcy, right?

15 A. Personal bankruptcy.

16 Q. Okay. What is it you're trying to  
17 discharge; what debts do you have that you're trying  
18 to discharge in bankruptcy?

19 A. Personally?

20 Q. Correct.

21 A. Credit card debt.

22 Q. Okay. So all the credit cards you listed  
23 off, what -- what's the total amount of credit card  
24 debt you have?

25 A. I don't have the number in front of me, but

1 it's a very large number.

2 Q. Is it over a hundred thousand dollars?

3 A. Probably close to.

4 Q. Okay. And so -- but other than those credit  
5 card debts, your testimony earlier, other than, I  
6 believe, Credit One, you don't have any outstanding  
7 debts; is that right?

8 A. I'm sorry?

9 Q. I believe you testified earlier -- and  
10 correct me if I'm wrong -- that you had your mortgage  
11 and your vehicle and that you had one other line of  
12 credit with some credit agency, and then you had your  
13 various credit cards; is that right?

14 A. Yeah, and I do have a -- a personal -- I've  
15 just thought about this, too. I do have a personal  
16 line of credit with Frost Bank that is in arrears  
17 right now, too.

18 Q. Okay. And how much is that line of credit?

19 A. 5,000.

20 Q. \$5,000?

21 A. Line of cred- -- personal line of credit,  
22 yeah.

23 Q. So credit cards and this \$5,000 loan are the  
24 reason that you're filing for bankruptcy?

25 A. And other loans that I've -- I've taken.

1 Q. Okay. Does it have anything to do with the  
2 civil claims that have been filed in this case?

3 A. No.

4 Q. Okay. Were you aware there are civil claims  
5 filed in this case?

6 A. Yes.

7 Q. Okay. So I just want to kind of go through,  
8 who is your current treating physician, primary  
9 physician?

10 A. I only have really one physician that I've  
11 seen in the last two years; and that would be  
12 Dr. Trang, my urologist.

13 Q. Okay. So you don't have someone that you go  
14 in for a regular physical with?

15 A. No. Dr. Trang is -- is pretty much all I  
16 really -- I -- I'm pretty healthy, so --

17 Q. Okay. And so you indicated that you see  
18 Mr. Macfarlane for therapy -- is that right --  
19 individual therapy?

20 A. Yeah, counseling, have someone to talk to.

21 Q. Okay. And then you see Dr. Arauzo still as  
22 your psychiatrist, your treating psychiatrist?

23 A. You can say psychi- -- I -- I talk to him  
24 every six months.

25 Q. Okay. But he prescribes your medication,

1 right?

2 A. Yes.

3 Q. Okay. And is there any other physicians  
4 that you're current -- oh, other than Dr. Frye, is  
5 there any other physicians you're seeing on a regular  
6 basis?

7 A. No.

8 Q. And can you tell me, do you believe that  
9 you've changed since 2017 as a result of these various  
10 therapies?

11 A. Oh, yes.

12 Q. Do you believe that you're more supportive  
13 of your son today than you were in 2017?

14 A. Yes. And the whole situation.

15 Q. You're more supportive of the whole  
16 situation with his mother?

17 A. Well, I took different courses and got  
18 greater understanding through time and wisdom and  
19 reading and -- and the difference between parallel  
20 parenting and co-parenting and -- and to always make  
21 sure that the child is not put in the middle. And to  
22 always make sure that he's loved by everyone and  
23 support the child.

24 You know, at -- at the end of the day,  
25 it doesn't matter what I think or anybody else does.

1 It matters what's in the best interest of Lauriston.

2 Q. And how long do you and Lauriston talk on  
3 the phone during your phone calls together?

4 A. Well, in the last couple of years, sometimes  
5 maybe two, three minutes, maybe four or five minutes.  
6 And now recently we're on the phone for almost 20, 30  
7 minutes, until -- he gets called on the way there, so  
8 we're -- he's in the car eating and he's on his way to  
9 hockey every time I -- I speak to him, so --

10 But our conversations are running  
11 longer and longer and longer. And then it's, when he  
12 pulls into the parking lot, he doesn't want to get off  
13 the phone. He wants to keep talking, so probably  
14 we're having a good time.

15 Q. Okay. So approximately 20 minutes you think  
16 your conversations last?

17 A. Maybe sometimes a little bit longer.

18 Q. Okay.

19 (Exhibit 19 marked.)

20 I'm showing you Deposition Exhibit 19.  
21 I just want to ask you, had you ever seen that before?

22 A. I -- I can't say that I've never s- -- I've  
23 never seen this.

24 Q. Okay. And -- and earlier I had referenced  
25 this letter, and it sounded like you hadn't seen it;

1 so I just wanted to present you with a copy and -- and  
2 make sure that --

3                   In September, when this letter went out  
4 by FLP, it looks like this one was addressed to  
5 Ms. Cottingham. But you didn't get one from FLP?

6           A.    No, ma'am.

7           Q.    Okay. But it does seem to indicate here  
8 that this is no longer -- under their corporate  
9 charter and their mandate, they're no longer allowed  
10 to provide services in this case; is that right?

11          A.    Yes.

12          Q.    And let me just review to make sure there's  
13 nothing else before we...

14                   Do you have the resources to fund the  
15 trust for your son currently?

16          A.    What trust?

17          Q.    The trust that you agreed to fund in the  
18 agreed order in 2014.

19          A.    There is a Crockett Family Trust in place.

20          Q.    Okay. And where -- who -- who owns that  
21 trust; do you -- who manages that trust?

22          A.    Ma'am, you would have to contact the -- one  
23 of the -- the attorney.

24          Q.    Who is the attorney?

25          A.    Drew Siegel.

1 Q. Dr. Siegel is the...

2 A. One of the trustees.

3 Q. He's the trustee of the trust for your son,  
4 and he's the lawyer --

5 A. He's one. He's one.

6 Q. Okay. Who is the other one?

7 A. You -- you'll have to talk to him. I'm not  
8 going to talk about the Crockett Family Trust.

9 Q. Mr. Crockett --

10 A. I'm not -- I'm not a trustee.

11 Q. -- you're under oath here today.

12 A. Mm-hmm.

13 Q. You've refused to answer about 50 of my  
14 questions.

15 I am asking you, who is the trustee for  
16 the trust for your son that you agreed in this case to  
17 have?

18 A. There are more than one trustees.

19 Q. Great. Who are they?

20 A. Lisa Garber.

21 Q. Is that your sister?

22 A. Yes.

23 Q. Okay. And who else?

24 A. Linda Stapler.

25 Q. Okay. Anyone else?



1 A. Tom -- Tom Lima.

2 Q. Mm-hmm?

3 A. And Drew Siegel.

4 Q. Okay. So you have four trustees listed on  
5 your son's trust?

6 A. Yes.

7 Q. And -- and Lauriston Crockett is the only  
8 beneficiary of that trust?

9 A. No. As of a week and a half ago, Maxton is  
10 now on the trust.

11 Q. Okay. And what's contained within the  
12 trust; what's -- what's the corpus of the trust?

13 A. I don't understand your question.

14 Q. What's -- what's in the trust? What -- what  
15 property or monies are in the trust?

16 A. Ma'am, I'm not going to discuss that.

17 Q. Okay. Sir, you don't get the option. I'm  
18 asking you a question.

19 A. Mm-hmm.

20 Q. What have you put into the trust for the  
21 benefit of your son?

22 A. And from counsel --

23 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

24 A. I'm -- I'm -- I'm -- I'm not going to -- I  
25 don't have the list in front of me, and I'm not going

1 to estimate what's here and what's there. So at this  
2 time I'm just --

3 Q. Okay.

4 A. -- not going to be able to answer.

5 Q. You understand you've been sued for fail --  
6 for breaching the contract -- or the agreement to  
7 provide the trust for your son, right?

8 A. Yes.

9 Q. Okay. And so you're telling me, Nope, I  
10 didn't do it. I've got a trust for my son, right?

11 A. Not that trust.

12 Q. So this isn't the trust that you set up for  
13 the support of Lauriston Crockett?

14 A. Yes, it is.

15 Q. Okay, great.

16 A. But not under the guidelines of that other  
17 document.

18 Q. So you con- --

19 A. That perverted document.

20 Q. So you concede you haven't complied with the  
21 agreement of the parties to create the trust as set  
22 forth therein?

23 A. Nor will I.

24 Q. Okay. And -- and again, you don't know  
25 what's being held in the trust currently for the

1 benefit of Lauriston Crockett and Maxton Crockett; is  
2 that right?

3 A. You can reach out to the attorney, I'm sure.

4 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

5 Q. Do you know or not? Do you know what's  
6 inside this trust or not?

7 A. Everything that's inside the trust, no.

8 Q. Okay. And Maxton, is that a family name?

9 A. No.

10 Q. Is your dog's name Max?

11 A. Yes.

12 Q. Has there ever been a time that you can  
13 remember that you grabbed your son and injured him?

14 A. Never.

15 Q. Do you spank your son?

16 A. No.

17 Q. Did you spank your son when he was in your  
18 possession?

19 A. Lauriston has been --

20 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

21 Q. It's just a yes or no.

22 A. Spanking, no.

23 Q. At some point Jennifer Frendle changed her  
24 recommendation and requested a psychological  
25 evaluation of Ms. Ngo. Do you remember that?

1 A. Yes.

2 Q. Okay. And she testified in court that it  
3 was based on concerns raised by the father. Do you  
4 remember that?

5 A. I don't recall that. It was from her own  
6 concerns, is what I recall.

7 Q. Can you tell the Court, what issues did you  
8 raise with Jennifer Frenkle regarding concerns for the  
9 mother's mental health?

10 A. You know, it was a very brief conversation.  
11 I had concerns about Lauriston speaking to Dr. Frye  
12 that his mother makes him sleep with her. They use  
13 the same bathroom. They use the same closet. He's  
14 embarrassed if his friends find out that he rooms with  
15 his mother and that he likes Rob more than he loves  
16 his mother.

17 Q. And are these conversations that you  
18 allegedly had with the child either on one of your  
19 phone calls or your supervised possession periods?

20 A. Dr. Frye was there. I wouldn't continue on  
21 with the conversation. I just sat back and listened.  
22 I find it's better to listen.

23 Q. Okay. So you heard these things reported to  
24 Dr. Frye by the child?

25 A. No. I'm -- I'm sorry. Dr. Frye -- I heard

1 about -- the part about, You ran over my mother, and  
2 things of that nature.

3 Dr. Frye told me that Lauriston had  
4 this conversation with her. And so, yes, it did  
5 concern me; so I voiced my concern to Jennifer  
6 Frendle.

7 Q. Did you ever reach out to Nikki and inquire  
8 as to the truthfulness of any of these statements  
9 before contacting Jennifer Frendle?

10 A. No.

11 Q. Don't you think that would have been a  
12 better choice for the benefit of your son?

13 A. It would have been a wonderful choice if we  
14 were able to communicate and co-parent or even have a  
15 conversation. But most of the conversations on Wizard  
16 is not written by Nikki Ngo. It's written by Rob  
17 Cottingham.

18 Q. Okay. You have zero personal knowledge of  
19 that, do you?

20 A. I have Nikki admitting it.

21 Q. You -- your -- Nikki's admitted to you  
22 that --

23 A. Mm-hmm.

24 Q. -- Rob writes all of her My Family Wizard  
25 messages?

1 A. You might want to read with us.

2 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

3 A. Yes.

4 Q. Your testimony --

5 A. Nikki has admitted it.

6 Q. Okay. And so when did she admit that to you  
7 in writing?

8 A. Yeah, like last month.

9 Q. Okay. And so your testimony is, if I go  
10 back and review all the Our Family Wizard messages,  
11 there will be an admission from Nikki saying, You're  
12 right, I don't really --

13 A. Rob helps me write, yeah.

14 Q. Okay. Rob helps me write. That was the  
15 statement?

16 A. Well, another statement she has is -- during  
17 her deposition, it was brought --

18 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

19 Q. We're just talking about the Wizard,  
20 Mr. Crockett. You said last month there was an  
21 admission on Our Family Wizard about --

22 A. Yeah, Nikki admits that Rob helps her write.

23 Q. Okay. Anything else that you can think of?

24 A. Not at this time.

25 Q. Okay. You understand that Rob plays a

1 really big role in your son's life right now, right?

2 A. Yeah. I believe Jennifer Frenkle made that  
3 perfectly clear.

4 Q. And don't you think it would be helpful to  
5 have Rob's input as it pertains to your son?

6 A. Rob Cottingham created a false police report  
7 about me harming my child.

8 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

9 A. So, no, I do not. I believe that Rob  
10 Cottingham has a criminal record and has continued  
11 with his conduct.

12 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

13 A. No, I do not.

14 Q. You -- you understand he's your -- he helps  
15 your son with hockey, right?

16 A. He, in my knowledge, spends probably almost  
17 90 percent of his time taking care of Lauriston.

18 Q. Does that make you jealous?

19 A. No. It concerns me.

20 Q. It concerns you why?

21 A. Why isn't his mother participating?

22 Q. Okay. But you -- and you started this  
23 deposition off telling me that a child should have  
24 support and love from everybody in his life, right?

25 A. Mm-hmm.

1 Q. Why wouldn't you be thrilled that there's  
2 another man in your child's life that is supporting  
3 him and loving him?

4 A. Well, ma'am, when you look at the character  
5 of Rob Cottingham, then I have to question.

6 Q. So you have concerns with Rob's character --

7 A. Absolutely.

8 Q. -- in supporting your son?

9 A. Absolutely.

10 Q. Okay. And is there any instances that you  
11 can think of where Rob Cottingham has been  
12 disrespectful to your face?

13 A. Yes.

14 Q. Okay. When was that?

15 A. At the hockey game with a false claim of  
16 some absurd thing that I've never heard of before.

17 Q. Okay.

18 A. Going to the Highland Park Police Department  
19 and making a false police report. Also stating that  
20 Nikki and I were married and that I abused her, and  
21 I --

22 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

23 A. -- and I abused my child.

24 Q. My question was to you --

25 A. Mm-hmm?



1 Q. -- when was Mr. Cottingham ugly to you, to  
2 your --

3 A. Oh, I thought we were talking about his  
4 character in general towards me.

5 Q. I'm talking about what you have personal  
6 knowledge of, Mr. Crockett.

7 You indicated that you -- that he was  
8 ugly to you at the -- at the hockey game when you --  
9 when he said that you called his wife a whore. Is  
10 there any other time that you can think of that  
11 Mr. Cottingham was ugly to you?

12 A. Well...

13 Q. The answer is no, right, you can't think of  
14 any?

15 A. Yes, I -- I can.

16 Q. Okay. Tell me about it.

17 A. Well, first of all, the Police Department.  
18 I spoke to the Police Department personally, but --  
19 but --

20 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

21 A. -- we'll get -- we'll get past this. I  
22 understand your question.

23 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

24 A. Okay.

25 MS. HAYES: Objection, sidebar.

1 Q. The answer is no?

2 A. No. The answer is yes.

3 Q. Okay. Tell me about it.

4 A. I would say recently it was last time we  
5 were even in Dr. Frye's office.

6 Q. Mm-hmm?

7 A. Rob Cottingham picks Lauriston up 90 percent  
8 of the time. And standing at the window waving  
9 goodbye to Lauriston, and Rob Cottingham seems to find  
10 it humorous to turn around, smile at me and wave, and  
11 then -- and, you know, that's pretty hurtful.

12 Q. Do you think it's possible that maybe Rob's  
13 just a friendly guy and wants to try to make things  
14 smooth over a little bit?

15 A. No, ma'am. And if you don't take my  
16 opinion, take Dr. Frye's.

17 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

18 A. No, I do not.

19 Q. Okay. Mr. Crockett, you've spent a lot of  
20 time today relying on the words of other people. I'm  
21 only interested in your opinions, okay?

22 A. Yes.

23 Q. Do you think it's a possibility that maybe  
24 Rob's just waving hi because he wants to try to get  
25 along for the sake of your son?

1 A. No, ma'am.

2 Q. Okay. Do you think it's -- well, strike  
3 that.

4 So the only thing you can think of is  
5 where he got upset because he thought you'd called his  
6 wife a whore. That's the only thing you can give me  
7 here today regarding times Rob's been ugly to you?

8 A. Let me give it some -- I mean, don't really  
9 have a lot of contact with him.

10 Yeah. Well, at hockey Kevin Rachel was  
11 with me, and Rob would -- when I was trying to watch  
12 Lauriston play, we were standing by the ice. He would  
13 skate over with a couple of the other hockey coaches  
14 and stand and skate in front of us.

15 We'd move over. Then they'd skate in  
16 front of us again to try to keep us from looking --  
17 from being able to wave or look at Lauriston with  
18 Kevin Rachel. So it's not something I'm just making  
19 up. There's a witness to the fact.

20 MS. HAYES: Objection, non --

21 A. Little -- little quirks like that.

22 MS. HAYES: Objection, sidebar.

23 A. I'm sorry, ma'am. When you say sidebar, I'm  
24 not trying to rude --

25 Q. I understand.

1 A. -- or anything. I'm just -- this isn't --  
2 I'm doing the best that I can.

3 Q. I understand, Mr. Crockett. There's no  
4 question before you right now. When my objection is  
5 lodged, you can stop talking.

6 A. Ma'am? I'm sorry, I didn't hear you.

7 Q. I said, When my objection is lodged, you can  
8 stop talking.

9 A. Okay.

10 Q. I guess the long and short of it,  
11 Mr. Crockett, is, we sit here today and you have told  
12 me not one thing that you think you have done wrong to  
13 make the strained relationship between you and your  
14 son, right?

15 A. Not at all.

16 Q. You think you're a perfect parent, right?

17 A. No.

18 Q. It's all Nikki's fault, and it's all Rob's  
19 fault, right?

20 A. I have never said that.

21 Q. Well, you -- you actually did. You said all  
22 of these problems with you and your son were created  
23 by Nikki and Rob, right?

24 A. Ma'am, I have been under --

25 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

1 A. -- supervised visitation --

2 MS. HAYES: Objection, nonresponsive.

3 A. To answer --

4 Q. Do --

5 A. -- your question, no.

6 Q. Do you take any responsibility in this case  
7 for what has happened and the fact that you've spent  
8 two years away from your son?

9 MR. BAGLEY: Objection, form.

10 A. I think I have to.

11 Q. Okay. And do you take any responsibility  
12 for the fact that ultimately your son tells everybody  
13 in his life he does not want to see you?

14 MR. BAGLEY: Objection, form.

15 A. Do I take responsibility for that?

16 Q. Correct.

17 A. No. I believe the child's been alienated  
18 and harmed.

19 MS. HAYES: Okay. Pass the witness.

20 MR. BAGLEY: I reserve.

21 MS. ALEXANDER: I reserve.

22 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Before we go off,  
23 would you guys like a copy of the video?

24 MS. HAYES: I do. I want a copy of  
25 both.

1 MR. BAGLEY: Please. What format do  
2 you send -- oh, well, I'll wait.

3 THE WITNESS: Same thing I asked him.

4 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're off record at  
5 4:49 p.m.

6 MR. BAGLEY: It's more for the  
7 transcript. Let me double-check in what format I need  
8 it.

9 THE REPORTER: Okay.

10 (Proceedings concluded at 4:50 p.m.)

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25



1 I, LAURISTON CROCKETT, III, have read the  
 2 foregoing deposition and hereby affix my signature  
 3 that same is true and correct, except as noted above.

4  
 5

\_\_\_\_\_  
 LAURISTON CROCKETT, III

6  
 7  
 8

STATE OF \_\_\_\_\_ )  
 COUNTY OF \_\_\_\_\_ )

9 Before me, \_\_\_\_\_, on this  
 day personally appeared LAURISTON CROCKETT, III, known  
 10 to me (or proved to me under oath or through  
 \_\_\_\_\_ (description of identity card or other  
 11 document) to be the person whose name is subscribed to  
 the foregoing instrument and acknowledged to me that  
 they executed the same for the purposes and  
 consideration therein expressed.

12 (Seal) Given under my hand and seal of office  
 this \_\_\_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_, \_\_\_\_\_.

13  
 14  
 15

\_\_\_\_\_  
 Notary Public in and for the  
 State of \_\_\_\_\_

16  
 17  
 18  
 19  
 20  
 21  
 22  
 23  
 24  
 25



1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

NO. DF-13-06713

IN THE INTEREST OF	§	IN THE DISTRICT COURT
	§	
	§	
L.L.C.	§	256TH JUDICIAL DISTRICT
	§	
	§	
	§	
MINOR CHILD	§	DALLAS COUNTY, TEXAS

-----

REPORTER'S CERTIFICATION  
DEPOSITION OF LAURISTON CROCKETT, III  
November 8, 2022

-----

I, Amy Sturgess, Certified Shorthand Reporter in and for the State of Texas, hereby certify to the following:

That the witness, LAURISTON CROCKETT, III, was duly sworn by the officer and that the transcript of the oral deposition is a true record of the testimony given by the witness;

That the deposition transcript was submitted on \_\_\_\_\_ to the witness or to the attorney for the witness for examination, signature, and return to me by \_\_\_\_\_;

That the amount of time used by each party at the deposition is as follows:

COURTNEY LEWIS/BRIAN BAGLEY - 0:00

1 KRIS HAYES - 5:34  
VICKIE M. ALEXANDER - 0:00

2  
3 That pursuant to information given to the  
4 deposition officer at the time said testimony was  
5 taken, the following includes counsel for all parties  
6 of record:

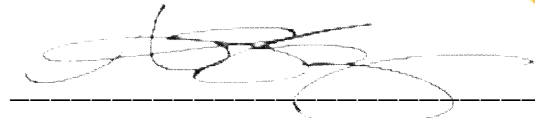
7 COURTNEY LEWIS AND BRIAN BAGLEY FOR THE PETITIONER,  
LAURISTON CROCKETT, III;  
8 KRIS HAYES FOR THE RESPONDENT, DIEM "NIKKI" NGO;  
VICKIE M. ALEXANDER, AMICUS.

9  
10 I further certify that I am neither counsel for,  
11 related to, nor employed by any of the parties or  
12 attorneys in the action in which this proceeding was  
13 taken, and further, that I am not financially or  
14 otherwise interested in the outcome of the action.

15 Further certification requirements pursuant to  
16 Rule 203 of TRCP will be certified to after they have  
17 occurred.

18 Certified to by me November 21, 2022.

19  
20  
21



22 Amy Sturgess, CSR No. 6993  
Expiration Date: 7.31.24  
WENDY WARD ROBERTS & ASSOCIATES  
23 Firm Registration No. 216  
1205 Main Street  
24 Garland, Texas 75040  
972.494.2000  
25 Job No. 39166

1           FURTHER CERTIFICATION BY COURT REPORTING FIRM  
2                                    UNDER RULE 203 TRCP

3           The original deposition \_\_\_ was \_\_\_ was not  
4 returned to the deposition officer;

5           If returned, the attached Changes and Signature  
6 page contains any changes and the reasons therefor;

7           If returned, the original deposition was  
8 delivered to KRIS HAYES, Custodial Attorney;

9           That \$\_\_\_\_\_ is the deposition officer's  
10 charges to the Respondent, DIEM "NIKKI" NGO, for  
11 preparing the original deposition transcript and any  
12 copies of exhibits;

13           That the deposition was delivered in accordance  
14 with Rule 203.3, and that a copy of this certificate  
15 was served on all parties shown herein and filed with  
16 the Clerk.

17           Certified to by me this \_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_,  
18 2022.

19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

\_\_\_\_\_  
WENDY WARD ROBERTS & ASSOCIATES  
Firm Registration No. 216  
1205 Main Street  
Garland, Texas 75040  
972.494.2000  
Job No. 39166